

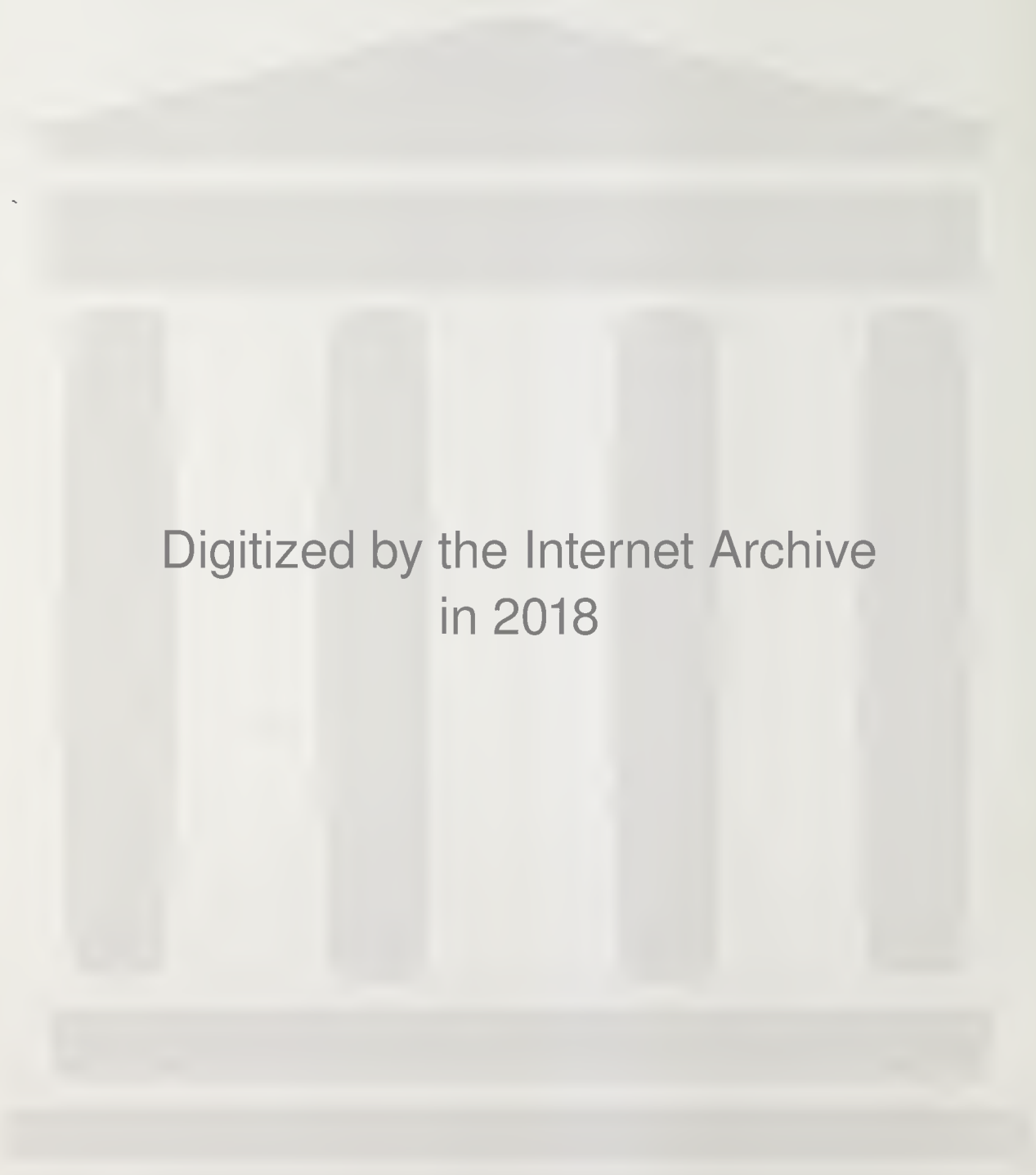
Gc
929.2
C351h
1616233

M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION



3 1833 01207 4370



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

<https://archive.org/details/chalkfamilyofeng00hyma>

To-

The Newberry Library
Chicago, Ill.

With my compliments and best wishes

Mrs Sarah Minnow Chalm (Scott) Hyman.

July 28, 1942.

The Chalk Family
of England and America

1066 - 1942



Chalk.

== The Chalk Family ==

of England and America

== 1066-1942 ==

∞

B Y

Mrs. Minna Chalk (Scott) Hyman

Hyman, Texas

1616233

PRESS OF
THE NAYLOR COMPANY

DEDICATION

This history is dedicated to all descendants of the Chalk Family. In England their coat of arms bore the motto—"I Always Live By Virtue." Many of those in this country have accepted the motto of Reverend William Roscoe Chalk, born in North Carolina, in 1816, and from whom many in this book are descended.—His motto being, "My Word Is As Good as My Bond." May every descendant of the Chalk Family let this be his watchword through life.

This Chalk History is the result of more than forty years of labor, research and travel, both in the United States and England. If it will give any help or pleasure to members of the Chalk Family, I shall feel fully repaid for my efforts.

Grateful acknowledgment is made to my sister, *Mrs. Lelia Chalk Dalton*, my daughter, *Mrs. Anne Rose Heusinger*, and to my cousins, *Mr. and Mrs. Herbert Sierk*, *Mrs. Edna Chalk Weant*, Baltimore, Maryland; *Mrs. Lillian Chalk Brown*, Jonesville, S. C.; *Mr. Oran Lee Chalk* of Denver, and to all who assisted in any manner in preparing this history. Their splendid co-operation will ever be remembered most gratefully.

The records in this history have been inserted as given. Many names and dates have not been legible—and some information—doubtful as to accuracy. In judging this history—please bear this in mind, if errors are found.

—MRS. MINNA CHALK (SCOTT) HYMAN



Mrs. Sarah Minna Chelk (Scott) Hyman

FOREWORD

The author, Sarah Minna Chalk (Scott) Hyman, was the oldest child of Robert L. Chalk and wife, Anne Margaret (Butcher) Chalk. During the Civil War, her father was captured at the Battle of Arkansas Post and taken to Camp Butler, Illinois. He escaped, met her mother at her home in Camanche, Iowa, and fell in love at first sight.

After the War, having finished his Law course at Lebanon, Tennessee, he returned to Iowa for his bride. They settled in Kansas, then a new country, and lived there for some three years. Two children, Sarah Minna and George Otis were born there. They then moved to Belton, Texas, where his family had gone in 1851 from Tennessee. Two infant sons were born but died in infancy. There the second daughter, Lelia Blanche was born, who after the mother's death, made her home with her sister Minna in West Texas.

Many cherished memories cling around this old town of Belton: the big old two-story rock house of her grandfather Chalk on the hill above Nolan Coeek; the old Methodist Church; the cemetery where so many loved ones lie. None is dearer than Nolan Creek where she played as a child and carried cool spring water to the house to drink. Dear, too, were the Sunday evenings when her mother played the organ, and family and friends sang sacred songs.

After a trip to New Orleans, her maternal grandparents, Mr. and Mrs. Edward G. Butcher, of Iowa, visited their daughter Mrs. Chalk and family in Belton, and took Minna home with them. She remained for four years in Iowa at school, and in her last year there was chosen May Queen—a thrill she still remembers.

After returning home, she visited her uncle and aunt, Mr. and Mrs. J. W. E. Gilliland in West Texas. Mr. Gilliland was manager of the H. S. or Hackberry Ranch, owned by Mr. William Thomas Scott. Three months later, she and Mr. Scott were married at the Old Methodist Church in Belton. Mr. Scott was of an old Southern family, who had come from Mississippi in 1834. His father, Colonel William T. Scott, the 1st, had been in the Senate of the Republic of Texas, the Secessional and State Legislature, and was Vice-President of the Southern-Pacific Railroad. For the services to the Railroad he was given much of the land which comprised the H. S. Ranch in Mitchell County and which his son W. T. Scott inherited.

W. T. Scott and his wife lived in Colorado City, then the largest town in the West, and in the brick home built by the daughter of Old General Tom Green and for whom the county of Tom Green was named. It was here that their three sons were born.

In 1898 they moved to Ft. Worth, Texas. They planned together and built their house there that was called "The Castle on the Hill." Their only daughter Anne Rose was born there, and it was there also that Mr. Scott died. Anne Rose was named for her two grandmothers, Anne being for her mother's mother, and Rose the paternal grandmother's maiden name. Colonel Rose, the ancestor, is buried at Scottsville, Texas, the family burying ground.

The Scott family joined the old First Methodist Church and Sunday School in Fort Worth, and Mr. Scott was elected one of the Stewards, which position he held at his death. He was also a Steward of the Polytechnic College. A beautiful Memorial window was placed in the new Church on Seventh Street in his memory. The Chalk family also placed a window next to Mr. Scott's for their Uncle John Wesley Chalk, a Methodist Minister. He was the first minister to preach there, when it was only a Fort.

Mrs. Scott became interested in the Daughters of the American Revolution and joined the Society through Honorable John Hart, a Signer of the Declaration of Independence, January 3, 1900, National Number 30529. The Nancy Stout Chapter, Children of the American Revolution, named for her ancestor,

FOREWORD

was organized in her home, May 30, 1900. Her sister, Lelia Chalk, was elected an officer and her three sons were members.

After Mr. Scott's death, she was persuaded to accept the Regency of the Mary Isham Keith Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution. She became the second Regent of the Chapter and held this position until she left Fort Worth.

The first real State Conference of the Daughters of the American Revolution of Texas was held in Ft. Worth in 1903. The business session was held in the morning at the home of Mrs. Will Harrison, at which session the State Regent, Mrs. John Lane Henry, was present. Mrs. Scott gave the address of welcome. The Reception that afternoon was held in Mrs. Scott's home, at which Mrs. Cornelia Branch Stone, of Galveston, Mrs. Huling P. Robertson, of Temple, Mrs. James B. Clark, of Austin, and Mrs. John D. Claybrook, of Austin, were her house-guests.

Mrs. Susan Polk Rayner, Mr. Hyman's grandmother, a Real Daughter, was present, the only Real Daughter we have ever had in Texas, and all the attention and honor of the day was paid her. Her father was Colonel William Polk of North Carolina, and it was he who read the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence on the Court House steps in Mecklenburg, North Carolina a year before the Declaration of Independence was read in Philadelphia.

Mrs. Scott's enthusiasm never lagged or wavered in the study of her ancestry, and after more than forty years it is still her hobby. For thirteen years she was State Genealogist, and later elected State Regent, of Texas, serving the full time of two years. She was second Regent of the Mary Isham Keith Chapter Daughters of the American Revolution, of Fort Worth; Regent and Vice Regent of the San Antonio de Bexar Chapter; organized the Alamo Chapter while State Regent, was its second Regent and held this position for eight years until she moved from San Antonio. She has the following lines of Daughters of the American Revolution:

1. Hon. John Hart, Signer of the Declaration of Independence, from New Jersey.
2. Edward Hart, of Beverly, West Virginia.
3. Capt. Ambrose Blackburn, of North Carolina.
4. William Chalk, of North Carolina.
5. Lieut. Thomas Drake, of Virginia.
6. Capt. John Humphreys, of Virginia.
7. Lieut. Samuel Butcher, of Virginia.
8. William Wilson, I, of Virginia.
9. William Wilson, II, of Virginia.
10. Capt. Joseph Friend, of Virginia.
11. William Napier, of Virginia—whose grave has just been marked in Kentucky by the State Regent of the Daughters of the American Revolution. Mrs. Hyman spent years of travel and research to make this possible.
12. Richard Churchwell, of Virginia.
13. Daniel Booth, of Virginia.
14. Capt. James Booth, of Virginia.
15. Jacob Friend, of Virginia.

Mrs. Hyman belongs to the following patriotic Societies:

1. Daughters of the Confederacy, through her father, Robert L. Chalk.
2. Daughters of 1812, through Capt. John Porter Blackburn and Major William Booth.
3. Daughters of the American Revolution, through Hon. John Hart, of New Jersey.
4. Colonial Dames, 16 lines (12th oldest Dame in membership in Texas.):
 1. Hon. John Hart, Signer of the Declaration of Independence.
 2. Capt. Edward Hart, Captain of Jersey Blues, French and Indian Wars, 1746.

FOREWORD

3. Capt. Richard Betts Scudder, in Expedition to Canada, French and Indian Wars.
4. Hon. Richard Betts, Member of the Provincial Assembly, 1665—New Jersey.
5. Capt. St. Leger Codd, Maryland.
6. Col. St. Leger Codd, Virginia.
7. Gov. Richard Bennett, of Virginia, and Member of the House of Burgesses, Virginia, under the Royal Charter.
8. Col. Joseph Stout, of New Jersey.
9. Johnathon Stout, New Jersey, one of the Burgesses of the Borough of Trenton.
10. Richard Stout, 1st English settler of New Jersey; one of the 12 men of the New Jersey Monmouth Patentees.
11. Capt. John Utie, of Virginia, 1621.
12. Capt. Samuel Stalnaker, Virginia.
13. Jeremiah Burrowes, of New Jersey, Lieut. of Newtown, Long Island, Militia, 1687.
14. Col. Hans Hansen, of Maryland.
15. Capt. James Bolyn, of New Jersey, Secretary of the Province and General Assembly of New Jersey.
16. Samuel Butcher, Sr., Virginia.
5. Colonial Governors, through Governor Richard Bennett of Virginia.
6. Founders and Patriots of America, through John Butcher.
7. Signer of the Declaration of Independence, New Jersey, through Hon. John Hart, of New Jersey.
8. Americans of Royal Descent, through Sir Warham St. Leger, of Virginia, and many others.
9. First Families of Virginia (1607-1621), through Sir Warham St. Leger, who was a member of the House of Burgesses, 1609.
10. Plantagenets.
11. National Officers Club, D. A. R.—State Officers Club, D. A. R.
12. American Heraldry Society, on Board of Governors and International Council (only one other woman on Board).
13. Order of the First Crusade, and Chatelaine of Antioch Chapter No. 5, including Texas, New Mexico, Arizona.
14. Charter Member of the Institute of American Genealogy and only woman on the Council of 23 members.
15. Barons of Rummemeade, having 13 out of the 16 established lines, Nat. No. 70. Through:
 1. Richard de Clare, Earl of Hertford.
 2. Gilbert de Clare, Earl of Hertford.
 3. John de Lacie, Earl of Haltom Castle, Cheshire.
 4. Saire de Quincy, Earl of Winchester.
 5. John Fitzrobert, Lord of Warkworth Castle.
 6. Henry de Bohun, Earl of Hertford.
 7. William de Lanvallei, Lord of Stanway Castle.
 8. Roger Bigod, Earl of Norfolk.
 9. Hugh Bigod, Earl of Norfolk.
 10. Robert de Vere, Earl of Oxford.
 11. William de Albini, Earl of Belvoir Castle.
 12. Robert de Roos, Lord of Hamlake Castle.
 13. William, Lord Malet of Curry.

She also belongs to the Society of the Descendants of the Knights of the Most Noble Order of the Garter, elected June 7, 1930. The Chart of these ancestors is on vellum and was made by C. Mitford Renshaw of London, England. It was he who made the panels for the Coronation of the King. He states that Mrs. Hyman has more lines of descent of this order than anyone he has ever made a chart for. It took Mrs. Hyman many miles of travel in

FOREWORD

this country and in England to establish these records, and many years. They are as follows:

1. Thomas de Spencer, 1st Baron Spencer.
2. William de Roos, Lord Roos.
3. Sir Bartholomew Bersherh.
4. Sir William de Herbert.
5. Duke of Clarence, Lionel of Antwerp.
6. Roger de Mortimer, 2nd Earl of March.
7. Sir Henry Percy. (Hot Spur).
8. Henry Percy, 4th Earl of Northumberland.
9. Henry Percy, I, 1st Earl of Northumberland.
10. Edmond Langley, Duke of York.
11. Thomas de Spencer, 2nd Baron Spencer.
12. John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster.
13. Sir George Nevill, Baron Bergavenny.
14. Sir John Nevill, Lord of Raby.
15. Ralph Nevill, 1st Earl of Westmoreland.
16. Sir Ralph de Stafford, 1st Earl of Stafford.
17. Hugh de Stafford, 2nd Earl of Stafford.
18. Sir Edward Nevill, 1st Baron Bergavenny.
19. Robert de Ufford, Earl of Suffolk.
20. Richard Fitz-Alan, 9th Earl of Arundel.
21. Sir Thomas Holland, Earl of Kent.
22. Sir Thomas Holland, 2nd Earl of Kent.
23. William de Bohun, 1st Earl of Northampton.
24. Thomas Beachamp, 3rd Earl of Warwick.
25. Humphrey de Bohun, Earl of Northampton.
26. Thomas Beachamp, 4th Earl of Warwick.
27. Thomas of Woodstock, Duke of Gloucester.
28. Richard Beachamp, 5th Earl of Warwick.
29. John Beauford, Marquis of Somerset.
30. Edmund Beauford, Duke of Somerset.
31. Edmund Stafford, 5th Earl of Stafford.
32. Humphrey, 1st Duke of Buckingham.
33. Sir Richard Rideville, Earl Rivers.
34. Henry, 2nd Duke of Buckingham.
35. Edward, 3rd Duke of Buckingham.
36. William, Lord Ferrers of Groby.
37. Sir Anthony St. Leger.

One of Mrs. Hyman's most valued and precious possessions is a beautiful Chart of her lineage by Mrs. Jessie Porter Woods of Washington, D. C. It is done in oil on vellum, is very artistic (and similar to one Mrs. Woods made for Mrs. Coolidge, the President's wife), and it was several years being made. It gives her line from the time of William the Conqueror, 1066, to the present time, and the Coats of Arms, as follows:

(Brion Arms)

Lady Ursula St. Leger
nec Lady Ursula Nevill,
daughter of

(Clare Arms)

George Nevill, 3rd Lord Abergavenny
in line of descent from
Richard Fitz-Gilbert, 1st Earl of Clare
Temp. William, The Conqueror of England

1st Generation:

Richard Fitz-Gilbert, Founder of the House of Clare, called Recardus, Benefactor and Recardus, de Tonnebridge, was son of Gislebert (Gilbert) surnamed Crispin, Count of Brionne and Au, (Eu) married Robase, daughter of Walter Gifford de Boleber. In 1066 he joined William of Normandy, in the conquest

FOREWORD

of England, and received as his share, ninety-five Lordships in Suffolk, thirty-eight in Surry, thirty-five in Essex, and some in Wiltshire and Devonshire. The Bishop of Canterbury gave him the Castle of Tonebrugge in County Kent for his estate in Brionne Normandy.
(*Gifford 1066 Coat of Arms*)

Clare, an estate on the border of Surry, became his chief Seat and he assumed the name of Clare which later became the Earl of Clare. He assisted in making the general survey of England and is recorded as owner of one hundred and seventy Lordships in the Kingdom. He was Commander of the Army of William Rufus in Normandy, 1089, and in 1102 sided with Robert Curthose against Henry I, and died in that year in a skirmish with the Welsh. He was known as Fitz-Gilbert the Justiciary.
(*Cleremont, 1st Count Arms*)

Issue: — Gilbert, Roger, Walter, Robert, Richard, and two daughters.

2nd Generation:

Gilbert de Tonebrugge, eldest son of Richard (*Meschines, 1st Earl of Chester*) Fitz-Gilbert, inherited all of his father's estates. He joined a rebellion against King William Rufus and lost his Castle of Tonebrugge, dying shortly afterwards. He was noted for his benefactions to the Church. He married Adeliza, daughter of Hugh, 1st Count of Cleremont, a descendant of Hugh Caput, King of France, and of Otto, 1st Emperor of Germany.

Issue: — Richard, Gilbert, Walter, Hervey, and Baldwin.

3rd Generation:

Richard de Clare, eldest son of Gilbert de Tonne- (*St. Hilliary Arms*) brugge de Clare, born 1105, created Earl of Hertford, 1136, for his Military services. He gained vast possessions in Wales by power of his sword as also divers castles in those parts. He became involved in a revolt against the King and soon after fell in an engagement with the Welsh, 1139. He married Alice (Adeliza) daughter of Ranulph de Machines, Vicount Bayeaux, and first Earl of Chester.

Issue: — Gilbert, Roger, and Alice, wife of Cadwallader—ap—Griffith, Prince of North Wales.

4th Generation:

Roger de Clare, 2nd son of Richard, (*Muellent, 2nd Earl of Gloucester*) 3rd Earl of Clare and 1st Earl of Hertford, succeeded to the title 5th Earl of Clare and 3rd Earl of Hertford, 1151, on the death of his brother, Gilbert, without issue. He obtained from the King privilege to hold all the lands in Wales which he could win and he marched to Cardigan with a great army and fortified divers castles thereabout. Tonnebrugge Castle, lost by Gilbert de Clare, II, was restored by the Crown. He was noted for his munificence to the Church, and his piety won for him the title of "Good Earl of Clare." He died in 1174. He married Maude, daughter of James St. Hilliary.

(*Lupus Arms, used by the 2nd Earl of Gloucester*)

Issue: — Richard, his successor.

5th Generation:

Richard, 4th Earl of Hertford and 6th Earl of Clare, (*Marshall Arms*) succeeded his father in 1174. He was one of twenty-five barons who were chosen as Sureties for Magna Charta. He died December 30, 1218. He married Amecia, sister and co-heiress with Isabel, divorced wife of King John, daughters of William, 2nd Earl of Gloucester.

Issue: — Gilbert and Joan, wife of Rhys-gryd, Prince of South Wales.

6th Generation:

Gilbert de Clare, 5th Earl of Hertford, succeeded to the (*Quincy Arms*) title in 1218, and on the death of Geoffrey de Mandeville, Earl of Essex, he inherited the Earldom of Gloucester (this earldom was created for his mother's father, William de Muellent, Count de Bayeaux of Normandy, and left to the two daughters, Isabel and Amecia; Geoffrey de Mandeville was the second

FOREWORD

husband of Isabel, the elder of the sisters). Gilbert de Clare was one of the principal barons who took up arms against King John and one of the twenty-five Sureties selected for the enforcement of the Magna Charta. He married Isabel Mareschal (Marshall) daughter of William Mareschal, Earl of Pembroke, the Protector of England. He died October 25, 1230 and was buried at Tewkesbury Abbey.

Issue: — Richard, William, Amecia, wife of Baldwin Redvers, 4th Earl of Devon, Agnes and Isabel, wife of Robert Bruce. *(Lacie Arms)*

7th Generation:

Richard de Clare, 6th Earl of Hertford, and 3rd *(Arms of England Temp. Edward I)* Earl of Gloucester, succeeded to the titles while in minority and the wardship of this young nobleman was granted to the famous Hugh de Burghe, Earl of Kent, whose daughter Margaret he married secretly in 1243, much to the displeasure of King Henry III, and from whom he was probably divorced, for we find the King marrying him the next year to Maude, daughter of John de Lacie, Earl of Lincoln, and also a Magna Charta Surety Baron. Her mother, Margaret de Quincy, was daughter of Robert de Quincy, the Crusader, and granddaughter of Saire de Quincy, one of the Surety Barons for the Magna Charta.

Issue: — Gilbert, Thomas, Rose and Margaret. *(Despencer Arms)*

8th Generation:

Gilbert de Clare (-----1293-----1295) 7th Earl of *(Ferrers of Groby)* Hertford and 4th Earl of Gloucester, surnamed "The Red," married, 1st, Alice, daughter of Guy, Earl of Angoulesme, and niece of the King of France, who brought a goodly dower and added power to the House of Clare. He divorced her before 1285. On the death of King Henry III, he was one of the Lords who proclaimed Prince Edward, then in the Holy Land, Edward I of England, and as soon as the monarch reached England he was the first to entertain him and his whole retinue at Tonnebruge Castle. In the year 1289 he married Joan Acre, daughter of Edward I. At the time of his second marriage, the Earl ceded all his castles in England and Wales to the King, who settled them on Lady Joan and her heirs.

Issue: — Gilbert, his successor, Allinore, (Eleanor) Margaret, and Elizabeth. (Gilbert was killed at Bannockburn, June 24, 1314.)

9th Generation:

Allinore de Clare (1292-1337), daughter of Gilbert de *(Seagraves Arms)* Clare and Joan de Acre, who was the daughter of Edward I. She married Hugh le Despencer, the younger, one of the hapless favorites of Edward I. He was the son of Hugh le Despencer the elder, and his wife, Isabel Beauchamp. Both father and son were beheaded in 1326. Thus terminated two of the most royal favorites in the history of England. After the execution of Hugh, Allinore and her children were confined in the Tower of London until February, 1327, when she obtained her liberty. She died in 1337.

Issue: — Hugh, Edward, Gilbert, Philip, Elizabeth, and Isabel.

10th Generation:

Edward Despenser (-----1342), 2nd son of Hugh and *(Burghersh Arms)* Allianor (de Clare) Despenser, married Anne Ferrers, daughter of Lord William Ferrers of Groby and his wife, Margaret Seagrave.

Issue: — Edward.

11th Generation:

Edward Despenser (), son of Edward and Anne *(Ferrers Arms)* Despenser, succeeded to the title of Baron Despencer at the death of his uncle, Hugh, who died without issue. He was summoned to Parliament December 15, 1357 to October 18, 1373, as Baron Despencer, being honored with the Garter. He attended the Black Prince in France and shared in the glories of the Poictier.

FOREWORD

He married Elizabeth de' Burghersh, daughter of Barthollomew de Burghersh.
Issue: — Thomas, Hugh, Cicily, Elizabeth, Anne, and Margaret.

12th Generation:

Thomas Despencer (1373-.....), 2nd Baron De Spencer (*Plantagenet Arms*) son of Sir Edward De Spencer, was summoned to Parliament November 30, 1396 to 7, 1397. He was known as Lord De Spencer, of Glanmorgan, and he was in the expedition to Ireland, made in the 13th year of the reign of King Richard II. In the 21st of Richard's reign, he had the sentence of banishment passed on his great grandfather, Hugh De Spencer the younger, reversed and was created Earl of Gloucester in 1357, by reason of his descent from Allinore de Clare. He married Lady Constance Plantagenet, daughter of Edmund, surnamed De Langley, 5th son of King Edward III, and Duke of York, by his second wife, Lady Joan Holland. He was beheaded January 17, 1400, at the fall of King Richard II.

Issue: — Richard, Isabel, and Elizabeth.

13th Generation:

Isabel De Spencer (ab. 1392-1447), daughter of Sir (*Beauchamp Arms*) Thomas and Lady Constance (*Plantagenet*) De Spencer, married Richard Beauchamp, Earl of Worcester, July 27, 1411, (his second wife). He was the son of William Beauchamp, Lord Bergavenny. He was summoned to Parliament as Baron Bergavenny, May 8, 1411, succ. as Baron Despencer, July 27, 1411, *Knight of the Bath*, May 8, 1413, and Earldom of Worcester as 1st Earl. He was Deputy Earl Marshall of England (for the Coronation of Queen Katherine, February 21, 1419). He died of wounds in April 16, 1422.

Issue: — Elizabeth.

14th Generation:

Elizabeth Beauchamp (ab. 1413-.....), daughter and (*Beauford Arms*) heiress of Richard, 1st Earl of Worcester, and his second wife, Isabel le Despencer, married Honorable Edward Nevill (1402 — October 18, 1476) younger son of Ralph, 1st Earl of Westmoreland, and Joan Beauford (who was the daughter of John of Gaunt). He was summoned to Parliament in 1450 as Lord Abergavenny and continued until 1472, Privy Council, 1454, Royal Commissioner in Kent County, 1455. After the death of Elizabeth, he married Catherine Howard.

Issue by First Marriage: — Richard, died young, George, Alice and Catherine.

15th Generation:

George Nevill (1447-1492), son of Edward (1st Baron (*Beaufort Arms*) Abergavenny and his wife, Elizabeth Beauchamp) Nevill, succeeded as 2nd Baron Abergavenny in 1476, was Knighted by King Edward IV, May 9, 1471, Captain of the Army at Orlais, 1490. He married, 1st, Margaret Fenne (.....-1485), a daughter of Sir Hugh Fenne, under Treasurer of England. He married, 2nd, Elizabeth.

Issue by First Marriage: — George, John Howard, William, Thomas, Richard, Elizabeth and Jane.

16th Generation:

George Nevill (1471-.....), son of George Nevill, 2nd Baron (*Gaunt Arms*) Abergavenny, and his wife, Anne Fenne, succeeded to the title of 3rd Baron of Abergavenny in 1492. He was Captain of the Royal Guard at Black Heath, 1492, Knight of the Bath, 1492, Knight of the Garter, 1513, Privy Council, 1516, Captain of the Army in France, 1513, Chief Larderer for the Coronation of Queen Anne Boleyn, 1533, and Member of Grey Inn after 1520. He married, 1st, Lady Joan Fitz-Alan, 2nd daughter of the Earl of Arundel, and, 2nd, Lady Mary Stafford, 3rd daughter of Edward, 3rd Duke of Buckingham, and his wife, Alinor Percy, who was a daughter of Henry Percy, of Northumberland, a descen-

FOREWORD

dant of Roger Bigod and William Lanvallei, two Surety Barons of the Magna Charta.

Issue: — Henry, John, Catherine, Margaret, Dorothy, Cary, and Ursula.

17th Generation:

Ursula Nevill (.....-1575), daughter of George Nevill, 2nd (*Bohan Arms*) Baron Abergavenny, and his wife, Margaret Fenne, married Sir (*Scott Arms*) Warham St. Leger () 2nd son of Sir Anthony St. (*St. Leger Arms*) Leger, a Knight of the Garter, Sheriff of Kent County, England, (*Nevill Arms*) Lord Deputy of Ireland and Governor of Munster, 1565- (*Nevill, 2nd Earl*) 1579. He was killed in a duel by Hugh Maguire, Lord Farman- (*Stafford Arms*) ach. (*Fenne Arms*) (*Bigod Arms*)

Issue: — Sir Anthony St. Leger, married Mary Scott of Scott's Hall.

MRS. HARRY HYMAN
NEE SARAH MINNA CHALK
(Mrs. William Thomas Scott)
IN LINE OF DESCENT FROM
SIR WARHAM ST. LEGER OF ULCOMB,
COUNTY KENT, ENGLAND
AND MUNSTER AND CORK, IRELAND

(*St. Leger Coat of Arms*)

(*Neville, Coat of Arms*)

18th Generation:

Sir Warham St. Legere (.....-1575), second son and heir to Sir Anthony St. Legere, Knight of the Garter, Sheriff of Kent County, England, and Lord Deputy of Ireland, was knighted Governor of Munster in 1565. He married Ursula Nevill, fifth daughter of Sir George Nevill, Baron Abergavenny, and Lady Mary Stafford, his wife. He died in Ulcomb, County Kent, England.

Issue: — Sir Anthony St. Legere.

19th Generation:

Sir Anthony St. Leger (.....-1603), son of Sir War- (*Hayward Coat of Arms*) ham and Lady Ursula Nevill St. Leger of Ulcombe and Leeds Castle, married Mary Scott, daughter of Sir Thomas Scott of Scott's Hall, County Kent, England.

Issue: — Sir Warham St. Leger.

20th Generation:

Sir Warham St. Leger (.....-1632), son and heir of St. Anthony St. Leger of Leeds Castle and his wife, Mary Scott. He was knighted in 1608. He was a friend of Sir Walter Raleigh and with him went to Ireland under grant from the crown to occupy and colonize the Desmond estates in Cork and Waterbury Counties, Munster. This was done to provide homes for the French Huguenot refugee weavers, where the flax was grown. Sir Warham St. Leger married Mary Hayward, daughter of Sir Rowland Hayward. Sir Warham St. Leger came to America prior to 1609, for at that time he was a member of the House of Burgesses in Virginia. He returned to England after a couple of years and in 1631 was *Mayor of London*. (*Codd, Coat of Arms*)

Issue: — Sir Warham St. Leger, Ursula, married Rev. Daniel Horsmanden, Katherine, married William Byrd, Mary, married William Codd.

21st Generation:

Mary St. Leger, baptized 1612, daughter of Sir Warham St. Leger and Mary Hayward, his wife. She married at Lenham in 1632 William Codd of Pelicans.

Issue: — William and St. Leger Codd.

22nd Generation:

Col. St. Leger Codd (1635-6-1707), son of William (*Bennett Coat of Arms*) and Mary St. Leger Codd of Pelicans. He came to America prior to 1670, set-

FOREWORD

ting in Northumberland and Lancaster Counties, Virginia. He was commissioned in 1671 to build a fort on the Potomac River; 1677, Justice of the Peace, 1680, Presiding Justice and Member of the House of Burgesses. In 1682 he was married, 1st, to _____ Perrott, daughter of Richard Perrott, by whom he had two sons, James and Berkeley. After the death of his first wife, he married, 2nd, Mrs. Anna (Bennett) Bland, widow of Theodorick Bland and daughter of Colonel Richard Bennett, by whom he had three children, St. Leger Codd, Beatrice and Sarah. Colonel St. Leger Codd headed the Virginia Military Forces in 1676. He removed to Kent County, Maryland. His wife died at Wharton's Manor in 1687. He died in Kent County, Maryland in 1707.

23rd Generation:

Capt. St. Leger Codd (1680-1784), born in North- (*Hanson Coat of Arms*) umberland County, Virginia, son of Colonel St. Leger Codd and his second wife, Mrs. Anna Bennett Bland. He was brought up in Kent County, Maryland. He married Mary Hanson, daughter of Colonel Hans Hanson. Captain St. Leger Codd was a member of the Maryland Legislature from Kent County.

Issue: — Mary Ann Codd.

24th Generation:

Mary Anne Codd (____), daughter of Captain (*Ward Coat of Arms*) St. Leger Codd, Kent County, Maryland, and his wife, Mary Hanson. About 1730 she married James Stout (____), Hunterdon County, New Jersey, son of Colonel Joseph Stout.

Issue: — St. Leger Stout.

25th Generation:

St. Leger Codd Stout (____-1767), son of James and (*Stout Coat of Arms*) Mary Ann (Codd) Stout, of Hunterdon County, New Jersey. About 1753 he married Susannah _____ (____-1770), daughter of _____, who after his death became the wife of George Nicholson. She was guardian to her children until her death in 1770, and Colonel Joseph Stout, their grandfather, administered their estate.

Issue: — St. Leger, John and Nancy.

26th Generation:

Nancy Stout (1756-1840), daughter of St. Leger Codd (*Hart Coat of Arms*) and Susannah _____ Stout, his wife. In 1777 she married Edward Hart (1755-1812), son of John Hart, the Signer of the Declaration of Independence from New Jersey, and Deborah Scudder Hart, his wife. In 1788 they removed to Beverley, Randolph County, Virginia, now West Virginia, traveling the long distance over the mountains on horseback. They became permanently identified with that community. He died in 1812 in Beverly. In 1836 she was granted a pension for his services during the Revolutionary War.

Issue: — John Montgomery, Edward, Elijah, Joseph, David, Bosworth, Alexander, Susannah, Elizabeth, Nancy, Mary and Deborah.

27th Generation:

Elizabeth Hart (March 11, 1780-October 24, 1823), (*Scudder Coat of Arms*) daughter of Edward and Nancy Stout Hart, of Hopewell, New Jersey. She married, September 4, 1804, Ely Butcher (August 15, 1779-December 20, 1862) in Loudoun County, Virginia. He had established himself in Beverley, Randolph County, Virginia. He resided for a time in Booth's Ferry, now called Phillipi, but returned to Beverley after the Black Hawk War in 1840.

Issue: — Emily, 1805, Edith, 1806, Russell Thursey, 1810, John Hugh, 1812, Mariah, 1815, Theodore, 1817, Rufus, 1819, Edward Grady, 1823.

After his wife's death in 1823, Ely Butcher married Margaret Hart, 1824, also a granddaughter of John Hart, the Signer.

Issue: — Eli Baxter, 1826, Fountain, 1827, and Creed W., 1834. Ely Butcher was the son of Samuel, Jr., and Hannah (Drake) Butcher of Loudoun County, Virginia, who came from the vicinity of Philadelphia.

FOREWORD

28th Generation:

Edward Grady Butcher (September 1, 1823-January (*Butcher Coat of Arms*) 11, 1892), son of Eli and Elizabeth Hart Butcher of Beverley, Randolph County, West Virginia. He married, July 8, 1844, in Whiteside County, Illinois, Sarah Ann Wilson (April 11, 1825-April 10, 1878), daughter of John and Malinda Booth Wilson, Beverley, West Virginia. They resided in Camanche, Iowa, after 1850. He was Mayor of Camanche in 1865 and reelected in 1867. He built and operated the first lumber mill there in 1851 and in 1859 became interested in raising fine horses. (*Coats of Arms: Booth, Chalk, Blackburn and Scott*)

Issue: — John Randolph, April 24, 1845; Lucinda Angeline, Laura Lovenia, February 28, 1848; Elvira Viola, November 6, 1849; Anne Margaret, August 16, 1851; Grace Gertrude, December 1, 1852; Lula Blanche, Edward Clarence, Douglas Prothro, Sarah Loretta, Nina Clayton.

29th Generation:

Anne Margaret Butcher (August 16, 1851-December (*Drake Coat of Arms*) 25, 1891, daughter of Edward Grady and Sarah Ann Wilson Butcher of Camanche, Iowa. She married Robert Lewis Chalk, August 3, 1870. He was born in Maury County, Tennessee August 25, 1841 and died at San Antonio Texas, July 7, 1914. He served in the Confederate Army, 6th Texas Infantry, was taken prisoner at the Battle of Arkansas Post after a three-day fight and was sent to Camp Butler, Illinois. He escaped to Iowa and while there met Anne Margaret Butcher, whom he married six years later. Leaving Iowa, he enlisted in Capt. Marion West's Missouri Company of Volunteers and was soon promoted to Lieutenant. After the war he studied law in Lebanon, Tennessee, practicing there for three years. After marriage he settled in Elk Falls, Kansas. In 1873 he moved to Belton, Texas, and practiced law.

Issue: — Sarah Minna, March 29, 1871; George Otis, December 23, 1872-December 7, 1938; Robert Lee, May 4, 1878; William Edward, December 17, 1879; and Lelia Blanche, January 2, 1883.

After the death of his wife, Anne Margaret, Robert Lewis Chalk married Sophia Walker Manning, January 21, 1897, in Killeen, Texas, where he was Mayor for several terms.

Issue: — Nora Ethel, born August 19, 1898.

30th Generation:

Sarah Minna Chalk (March 29, 1871-.....) daughter (*Wilson Coat of Arms*) of Robert Lewis and Anne Margaret (Butcher) Chalk, Belton, Texas. November 25, 1890, she married William Thomas Scott (March 12, 1858-April 22, 1901) of Seottsville, Texas. Her second marriage was to Harry Hyman, March 22, 1906, a member of the Texar Bar Association. Together they developed the town of Hyman in Mitchell County, one of the oil regions of the state. Among the works which Mrs. Hyman has accomplished is the Genealogy of the Chalk and allied families, for which she has done splendid research from original sources. She is a member of numerous patriotic societies, holding high offices in many of them. She was State Regent of the Daughters of the American Revolution at one time and candidate for Vice President General in 1926.

Issue by her first marriage, with William Thomas Scott:

1. William Thomas Scott, III, b. February 25, 1893, Colorado City, Texas. Educated in San Antonio Academy, Bingham Military School, Asheville, N. C., and University of Texas, Austin, Texas.

Married: 1st — Miss Loraine Miller, December 12, 1916.
No issue.

2nd — Miss Martha Williams, October 14, 1931.

Issue: Adopted son, William Thomas Scott, IV, b. December, 1939.

Martha Sara, b. January 17, 1941.

FOREWORD

2. Robert Chalk Scott, b. July 20, 1894, Colorado City, Texas. Educated, San Antonio Academy, graduate of Staunton Virginia Military Academy, and had two years at the University of Texas.
Married: 1st — Miss Marie Teressa Meade, October 6, 1920. Died in 1933.
Issue: Terry Marie Scott, b. July 19, 1920, San Antonio, Texas. Married, 1st, Jimmie McHorse. Issue: — Bobbie Scott McHorse, and 2nd, Carl Hilger, March 29, 1941, Brownwood, Texas.
2nd — Miss Eva Belle Lockett, March 18, 1934.
3. John Pinckney Scott, III, b. August 22, 1896, Colorado City, Texas. Educated, Shreveport, La.; San Antonio Academy, San Antonio, Texas; St. Edwards University, Austin, Texas; finished Army School, Little Rock, Ark.; as Lieutenant when Armistice was signed.
Married: 1st — Miss Grace Ratcliff, May 6, 1919, Scottsville, Texas.
Issue: John P. Scott, IV, b. January 27, 1920, Shreveport, La.
Gracen Irving Scott, b. March 31, 1921, San Antonio, Texas.
Clementine Ratcliff Scott, b. May 28, 1929, Shreveport, La.
2nd — Miss Dorothy Jones, April 6, 1933, San Antonio, Texas. Paul Alan, born—April 21, 1942.
4. Anne Rose Scott, b. February 1, 1902, Ft. Worth, Texas. Educated, Miss Lewis' Private School and St. Mary's Hall, San Antonio, Texas; Ward-Belmont, Nashville, Tennessee and Mary Baldwin, Staunton, Va.
Married: 1st — John Blassingame Bowen, November 5, 1919, Giddings, Texas.
Issue: John Blassingame Bowen, II, b. February 21, 1922, San Antonio, Texas. He graduated from Texas Military Institute May 29, 1941.
2nd — William Adolf Heusinger, August 24, 1924, San Antonio, Texas. No issue.

Mrs. Hyman is a War Mother, all of her three sons having served in the World War, each an officer in his Company. The two oldest went overseas.

Perhaps in reading the foregoing record it may seem a full one, but Mrs. Hyman, who married Mr. Hyman in 1906, had her lot fall in other places, where patriotism of a different kind was needed. She assisted in building a new settlement which is now established in Mitchell County, Texas, on the H. S., or Hackberry Ranch, belonging to Mrs. Hyman and called "Hyman," honoring both Mr. and Mrs. Harry Hyman. Mrs. Hyman was the first Post Master, owned the first store, reported the Hyman Happenings for the Colorado Record each week, but the most outstanding of many honors, or so considered by Mrs. Hyman, was her appointment as Judge of the Election Precinct at Hyman.

Mrs. Hyman has always been enthusiastic and deeply interested in everything at Hyman, her motto being: "For Hyman, First, Last and Always." It was Mrs. Hyman who got up a petition and went to every man and woman in the settlement, got their signatures and sent the petition to Washington, and with the aid of our Congressman, Mr. George Mahon, secured daily mail service. At present she is the Secretary-Treasurer of our Parent-Teachers' Association and Chairman for the Red Cross Roll Call of this community.

It was considered a privilege by her to give nine acres of land at Hyman for the School ground and Teacherage, some six acres for the cemetery ground and on July 3, 1927, she presented to the community of Hyman a Memorial Church

FOREWORD

in honor of her former husband, William Thomas Scott, who had owned the H. S., or Hackberry Ranch, on which Hyman is built. The cornerstone is of white marble and the Memorial Art Glass window bears this inscription: "W. T. Scott, Memorial M. E. Church, South," but it is a community Church for all denominations to worship here. It is located in the center of the community, is of English type, with white stucco walls, and its imposing tower can be seen for miles in every direction. From Mrs. Hyman's yard the flowers are gathered by her for the altar year after year. She is Superintendent of the Sunday School, teaches the Bible Class and sometimes plays for the singing. She has been elected a Steward in this Church for life.

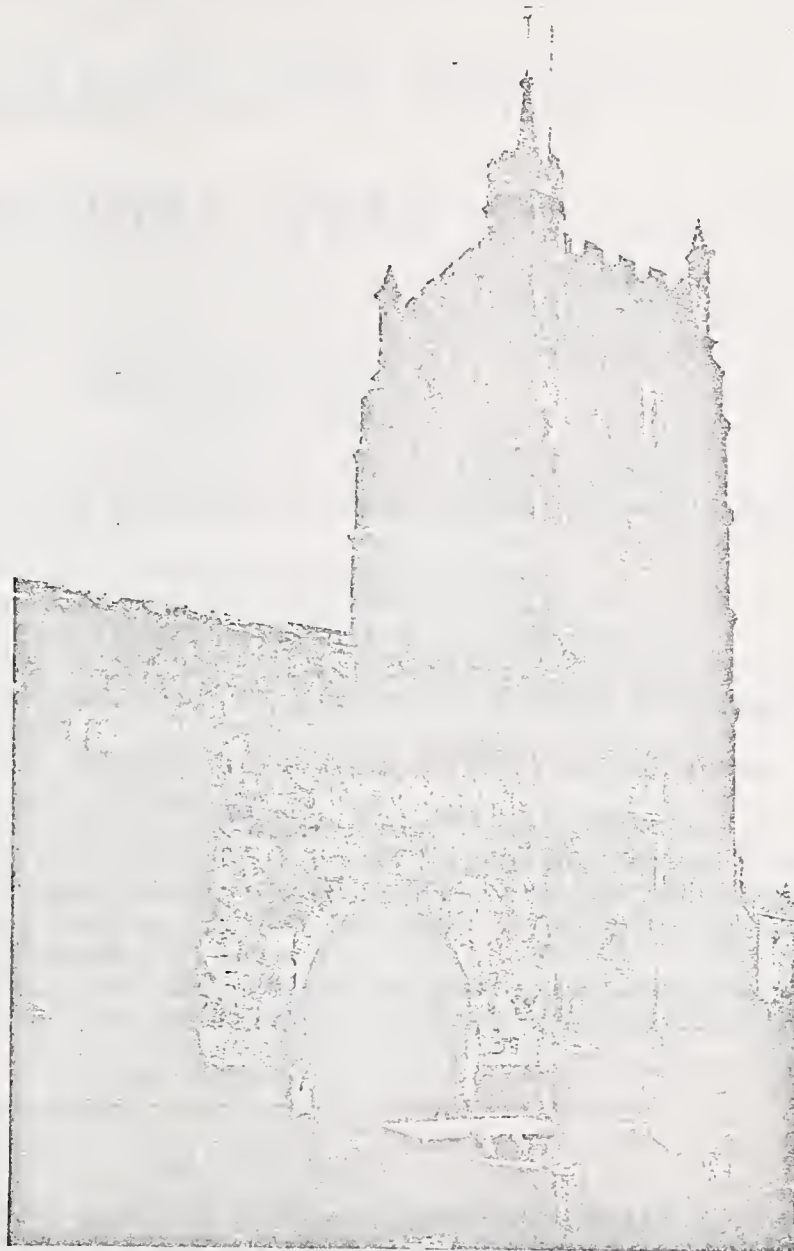
Although Mrs. Hyman still owns her home in San Antonio, she came to West Texas as a bride over fifty years ago, has lived in the West many years, the West now claims her, and she is known and called the "MOTHER OF HYMAN."

CONTENTS

FOREWORD	ix
	<i>Page</i>
ENGLISH BRANCH	1
KENTUCKY BRANCH	44
NORTH CAROLINA BRANCH	55
MARYLAND BRANCH	57
SOUTH CAROLINA BRANCH	81
TENNESSEE AND TEXAS (see North Carolina Branch).	
NORTH CAROLINA BRANCH	89
INDEX	153

List of Illustrations

Chalk Coat of Arms	Frontispiece
	<i>Facing page</i>
Mrs. Sarah Minna Chalk (Scott) Hyman	viii
All Saints' Church, Long Ashton	xxiv
"Rippon Lodge" Prince William County, Virginia	16
Old Rock House of William Roscoe Chalk built about 1853, at Belton. Ruins of Old Rock House. Lane at left of Old Rock House and Nolan Creek crossing. Girlhood Home of Anne Margaret Butcher, Camanche, Iowa, built before 1850	32
Commission of Major Whitfield Chalk in the Second Regiment of the Militia of the Republic of Texas, 1842, by Sam Houston	48
My Former Home (Mrs. Sarah Minna Chalk (Scott) Hyman)	64
My Present Ranch Home (Mrs. Hyman) Hyman, Texas	80
Pedigree	Inside back cover



ALL SAINTS' CHURCH, LONG ASHTON

In this Church lie the remains of Sir Richard Chalk and his wife. He was Lord Chief Justice somewhere about 1480. He is in his Judges' Robes, she in the dress of the period. On the back of the wall of the monument are two angels supporting a GLORY in which was formerly a figure of Christ upon the cross.

In the window are the arms of Choke, Lyons de Ashton, the figures of an abbot with his crozier pointing inwardly, a cardinal with his double cross and Edward IV and his queen Elizabeth Woodville.

==The Chalk Family==

of England and America

=====1066-1942=====

THE CHALK FAMILY OF ENGLAND

(Chock, Chokke, Chocke, Choke, Cholke, Chalke, Chalk)
(From the late Reverend Edwin Spencer Chalk, Kenticbeare Rectory, Devon,
England. Cullompton, 1935.)

CHALKE: It is the earliest case I know:—

Pipe Roll (Vol. 21), A. D. 1173, 4, p. 33.

"ID VIC REDD COMP. DE (?) III, S, 7, (?) domid (?)
d, de, SANT WALTI DE CHELCHE"

(The same place renders account for 3 shil. and 7 d, 2½ of the scuttage of
WALTER OF CHELCHE.)

ARMS OF CHOKE, CHOKKE, or CHALK FAMILY of the counties of
Somerset, Wiltshire and Berkshire, England.

Either (?) (1) Gules, 3 bars wavy argent, or, (2) Argent, 3 cinquefoils per
pale gules and azure. (On the tomb of Sir Richard Chalk, they are *stars*.)

Resdin, the Devonshire Antiquary, who wrote in the Days of Charles I, gives
the Arms of Sir Richard Chalk as: Argent 3 cinquefoils per pale gules and azure,
each cinquefoil charged roundel (?) azure.

A Crest was granted: — On a wreath argent and gules a crane's head between
2 wings argent in a crown gold, mantled gules double argent (Ashmoles M. S.
S. S., 58, p. 216).

CHALK FAMILY

According to Bardsley (authority on English surnames) CHALK is derived
from: (1) Chalk, a Parish in Kent; (2) Chalk, the Hundred of Chalk in Wilt-
shire. There are several variations, such as Choc, Chock, Chokke, Chocke,
Chalk, etc. The following pedigree is taken from the Visitation of Somerset
1623, also from the Harleian Society Vol. XI, of London, England.

Arms: 1. Three bars wavy argent (Chalk).
2. Argent, three cinquefoils, per pale gules and azure (Chalk).
3. Argent, a Chevron Sable between three lions dormant gules, (Lyone)
Avington.
4. Argent, crusilly azure three fleurs de lis sable (Beresford), Geyton.
Crest: Out of a Ducal Coronet or a Demi-Swan Arising argent, Crested Gu.
Motto: Semper Virtute vivo. (I always live by virtue.)

JOHN CHALKE, of Long Ashton, County Somerset, England — Son.

Sir Richard Chalke of Long Ashton, Knight, one of the Justices of the Com-
mon Pleas at Westminster, and Lord Chief Justice of England, who married,
1st, Joan, daughter of William Pavie of Bristol, and, 2nd, Margaret Maurice.
Children of Sir Richard Chalke and Joan Pavie Chalke, 1st wife:

1. Sir John Chalke, son and heir, of Long Ashton. Married Elizabeth,

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

daughter of Sir John Wroughton, of Broadhinton, County Somerset (Elias Ashmole, Chart, 1637, says of Broad Chalk, Wilts.)

2. Richard Chalke. Married Alice, daughter and heiress of Robert Coventry, Avington, County of Berks.

They had a son: John. Married Agnes, daughter of Thomas Newborough.

3. William Chalke, a Priest.

4. Jane, or Joan. Married Sir Christopher Wroughton of Broadchalk, County Wilts.

5. Elizabeth Chalke. Married John St. Maure of Wondy, County Wilts. (Elias Ashmole Chart, John St. Maur of Somerset shire.)

Children of John Chalke and Elizabeth Wroughton Chalke, his wife:

1. Sir John Chalke, eldest son and Lord of Long Ashton, was a Knight and preceptor to King Edward VI and Queen Elizabeth. He sold Long Ashton. He died a single person.

2. Alexander Chalke of Westbury, County Somerset. Married Ciceley, daughter and co-heir of Thomas Gurton, of Clevedon, County Somerset. She died at Somerset.

Children of Alexander and Ciceley Gurton Chalke:

1. William Chalke, of Capouter, County Somerset. Married Jone, daughter and co-heir of John Renion, of West Harpey. (?)

2. Elizabeth. Married John Leach of Westbury.

3. Francis Chalke. (Elias Ashmole Chart, 1637, does not give Francis.)

4. Richard Chalke, of Avington, Berks. Married Elizabeth, his first wife, daughter of Will Boulting of Sutton, County Somerset. She died in 1535. His second wife was Susan, daughter of Sir John Hungerford of Downe Annie, and Gloria, second wife. (Richard inherited Avington from a 2nd cousin.)

Children of Richard and Elizabeth Boulting Chalke (1st wife):

1. Sir Francis Chalke, Cavalier, and Knighted, of Yatton, County Somerset. Married, 1st, Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John Horner of Cloford, County Somerset. Married, 2nd, Mary, daughter of Thomas Swift of London.

2. Elizabeth Chalke. Married Thomas Dayrell of Littlecot, Wilts.

3. Frances Chalke. Married Clement Browne of Denford Berks.

4. Grace Chalke. Married Jeffrey Gunter of Chedioc.

5. Alexander Chalke, ob., s. p.

6. William Chalke.

7. Richard Chalke.

Children of Richard and Susan Hungerford Chalke (2nd wife):

8. Mary Chalke. Married Gabriel Cone, of Newbury.

9. Bridget Chalke. Married Henry Yates, of Newbury.

10. Ursula Chalke. Married John Munday, of Bidesden, Wilts.

11. Thomas Chalke.

Children of Francis Chalke and Elizabeth Horner Chalke (1st wife):

1. Sir Anthony Chalke of Shelborne, Wilts. Married, 1st, Bridget, daughter of Sir Anthony Hungerford.

Children of Francis Chalke and Mary Swift Chalke (2nd wife):

2. Mary Chalke.

3. Jane Chalke.

4. Francis Chalke.

Back to John Chalke, of Long Ashton, County Somerset, all of the pedigree is signed by

RICHARD CHOKKE

CREST: Chalke of Long Ashton, Westbury, Yatton, Somerset, Avington, Berks., Shelborne and Wilts. of England; out of ducal coronet or, a demi-swan rising argent, crested gules.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Note 1: Francis, son of Francis and Elizabeth Horner Chalk, died 1656. He was Knighted October 20, 1643, by Charles I at Oxford, when he fought (r) at Seymour, the Marquis of Hertford, the lover of Arabella Stewart. (From Heralds Visitations, Brown Publissclat (?) Newbury, Berke, 1882.

Note 2: A Chart made by Rev. E. S. Chalk, of Kentisbeare Rectory, Collumpton Devon, England, October 10, 1936, gives the date of Richard's death, the husband of Elizabeth Horner, as 1640.

Francis, son of Francis and Elizabeth Horner, died 1656. He married Anne, daughter of Gabriel Lowe. Anne died 1659.

They had: Sir Alexander Chalke, of Hyde, Brompton, near Berks, who died 1675.

He had a son, Alexander, who built Kentonay, October 13, 1671; buried in St. Mary's, Westminster, January 29, 1736-7.

His other son, given as Francis Chalke, born 1641, matriculated at Oxford 1661. He had Thomas, matriculated at Magdallon, Oxford. The son, Alexander, was Commissioner at Oxford.

From Collinson's History of Somersetshire, England.

We find the family of Chalk was in England before the Norman Conquest in 1066.

Sir Richard Chalk was one of the Justices of the Common Pleas and later Lord Chief Justice of England in the reign of Richard III. The family was hopelessly impoverished by the heavy fines levied on them for adhering loyally to Charles I.

Crest: Out of a Ducal Coronet or a demi-swan arising, argent, crested gules.

Motto: Semper Virtute Vivo. (I always live by virtue.)

English Records are:

Sir Richard Chalke married Joan, of Bristol, England. He left a beautiful tomb and a very interesting will. The Honorable Mr. Smythe lives at Ashton Court, Sir Richard Chalke's old home. It is a most beautiful and interesting place. In the church is his magnificent tomb. The strange thing, there is no name on it, but it clearly stated in the will that his name should be recorded there. (By F. Seymour Chalk, Kensington Place Mansions, London, W. 8, England.)

Children of Sir Richard Chalke and his wife, Joan Pavie Chalke:

1. John, who was Richard's successor.
2. Richard, who settled in Berkshire.
3. William, who was a Priest.
4. Joan.
5. Elizabeth.

One of Sir Richard's descendants, possibly Richard, 2nd son, married an heiress of Avington, Berkshire, and subsequently resided where Sir Richard, the father, had lived, at Long Ashton, in the County of Somerset. Long Ashton Park is still a stately Mansion surrounded by a Deer Park. Part of the old original house, in which old Sir Richard lived, is incorporated with the newer portion of the Mansion. (Long Ashton is almost a part of Bristol.)

Bardsley on Chalk Family.

William Chalk, 1273, Salop, Reginold Chock, County Somerset.

1767, Thomas Chalk, Elizabeth Laurence, St. George, Hanover Square, 169, London.

Collinson's History of Somersteshire. Long Ashton, England, 291, Vol. 11, 434.

The family of Chalke, the subsequent possessors of this manor, 25, Henry VI.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

William Choke, son and heir of Robert Choke, guaranteed title to Richard Choke of Stanton Drew and Joan, his wife. Another deed dated 28, Henry VI, Richard Choke granted to Richard Choke, etc. This Richard Choke was afterwards Knight and Lord Chief Justice of England, reign of Richard III.

The tomb of Sir Richard Chalke is at Long Ashton, Bristol, England. These splendid recumbent statues are likenesses of the Judge and his wife, who went to Bristol and had their faces modeled in wax while they were alive. The authorities at the National Portrait Gallery have to admit they have no medieval Portraits of such artistic value.

Sir John Chalk, Knight, and grandson of Sir Richard Choke, conveyed the same, 22, Henry VII, to Giles, Lord Daubney, Key-sham. *Was here before the Norman Conquest.*

CHALKS

From Visitation of *Berkshire*, England, 1532-1666, Volume 1.

Chocke—see Choke (Chocke-Chokke) Chocke of Avington.

Choke of Avington. John Choke of Long Ashton.

Sir Richard Choke married Jane, daughter of William Pavey.

Sir John married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John Wroughton, Sir John of Westbury in County Somerset.

Children of John and Elizabeth, above:

1. Sir John of Westbury in County of Somerset. (?)
2. Alexander Choke, 2nd son to John.
3. William Choke.

Children of William, above:

1. Richard.
2. Francis.
3. Elizabeth. married John Lecke of Westbury, Gent.

Choke, (Chock, Chocke, Chokke) 106. Choke of Avington, County Berks, England.

Chock Vol. No. 2, of Avington.

Sims Index to Pedigrees 9. Berkshire—Chocke, Choke or Cholke.

Bardsley, English Authority on Family Names: Chalk, Choc, Chock, 1609, Chalk, 1767.

Family names—Lower, English Authority on Family Names:

Chalk, in the County of Kent, where this name is principally found, there is a parish and a hundred so designated, and there is also in County Wilts a parish called Broad Chalk.

Fairbarne, English Authority on Family Names:

Crest: Alford Raymond Chalk, Esq., of Coryton, Terrace, Monthly, Plymouth—in front of a demi-swan, wings expanded over a fountain, each wing charged with a cinquefoil gu.

Motto: Semper Virtute Vivio. (I always live by virtue.)

From 30 Museum St., London—by Geo. W. Marshall, L. L. I. Rouge Croix, Pursuivant of Arms (Guildford—1903) the Chalks appear to have been originally of the County of Somerset and bore arms.

There is a short Life of Sir Richard Choke (d. 1483) in the Dictionary of National Biography—Vol. IV, p. 267.

CHALKES

(Canterbury Marriage Licenses—1568-1618 (England)

Francis Chalk (Calke in Margin of St. Mary's in Dover, a SEAMAN, widower,

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

married Sarah, daughter of Leonard Conner (or Coomer?), of Sandwich, at St. Mary's in Dover, December 22, 1610.

William Chalke, of St. Mary's in Dover, MARINER, married Sarah Redwood in St. Mary's in Dover, December 3, 1629.

John Chalk, of St. Mary's in Dover, MARINER, married about 40, to Elizabeth Bennet, s. p. about 20, daughter of John Bennett, on August 21, 1623.

John Chalk, of Dover, SAILOR, married to Bridget Harvey at St. Mary's in Dover, on March 31, 1631. (Signed by John Chalke).

Chalke Benjamin—

Page 79 of Canterbury Marriages—1720-1750 (England)

John Chalk of Worth, a bachelor, to Jane Spice (r) of Salisfield W., at St. Mary's Canterbury, W. S., on February 13, 1726.

Robert Chalk, s. p., to Elizabeth Goddens (?), both of Folkstone.

William Chalk, to Ann Sissell.

William Chalk, to Anne Hewson.

Niels, Sarah, daughter of William Chalk, 1696.

Richard David Chalk, London.

Canterbury Marriage Licenses, County Kent, England, 1619-1660, page 354.

John Flint (er) of Dover, SAILOR, a bachelor, 28, to Mary Chalk at St. Andrews, Canterbury, daughter of John Chalk of Dover. Died under the Government of William Chalk, s. p., MARINER, ex. February 21, 1632, page 666.

Henry Metcalf of South Clements, in Sandwich, MARINER, bachelor of 29, to Catherine Chalk, s. p., wed about 22, a relic of John Chalk, late s. p., MARINER, December and January 22, 1621.

Chalks from *Bardsley*—Authority on English Surnames

Chalk, English and Welsh surnames, of Chalk, a Local Parish in County Kent near Gravesend. (2) of Chalk, the Hundred of Chalk, County Wilts.

William Chalk, County Salop, 1273.

Reginal Chalk, County of Somerset, 1st King Edward, Kirby?, Quest P. 138.

Alexander Chalk, County of Somerset, 1609 Reg. Unis Oxs. 11, Pt. 11.305.

Thomas Chalk (1767), married Elizabeth Lawrence, St. George, Hanover Sq., L. 169.

Brook House

R. E. Knocker, Town Clerk.

Dover, England
June 7th, 1933.

Date Admitted

John Chalk, by marriage of Mary, daughter of Francis Chalk,

17th of February, 1689

Robert Chalk, son of John by birth,

15th of November, 1720

William Chalk (Haberdasher) by marriage of Catherine, daughter of Rooth Colebran the Elder,

10th of April, 1772

William Colebran Chalk (Baker) by birth, son of William,

19th of June, 1795

The following persons of the name of Chalk reside in Dover at the present time.

Mr. L. W. Chalk, 26 Wyndham Road, Dover.

Mr. W. J. Chalk, 237 London Road, Dover.

Passengers to America—these undermentioned names—to Virginia embarked in the Ship "Ye Merchant's Hope," Hugh Weston being master, for examination by the minister at Gravesend, Kent, England, touching their conforming to the Church discipline of England and have taken the oath of supremacy and allegiance. Among other names is the name of *Jo Chalk* aged 25, and dated July 31, 1635. At least one Chalk embarked from *Kent, England*, to *America*.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

From: John Matthews, Genealogist,
93, Chancery Lane, London, Eng.

"CHALK"

Extracts from Wills & Admons. proved in the Prerogative
Court of Canterbury, England, from 1766 to 1809 inclusive.

- 1770, March 1st. JAMES CHALK, deceased, late of parish St. Mathew, Friday Street, London, Batcheler, Administration granted to Abigail Nash, wife of William Nash, next of kin.
- 1779, May 17th. MARY CHAULK, late of Blackmore, County Essex, widow, deceased, Admon. granted to William Chaulk, the son of the deceased.
- 1794, Will of JOHN CHALK, of Canterbury, Hoyman (Dated 1 January 1794, Proved 21 June 1794—304 Holman) to his wife Catherine Chalk, life interest on £1000, then to be equally divided between his children, daughters Catherine, Ann, Susanna and son Thomas, to whom he also leaves £200 each, "my sons JOHN and WILLIAM having portions of money of me before this time."
- 1798, Will of MARY CHALK, widow, of Downton, Wiltshire (Dated 16 January 1793, Proved 20 March 1798—161 Walpole)
to granddaughter Hannah, wife of Matthew Jones £20.
to granddaughter Mary Ford
to grandson *James Chalk*, son of *John Chalk* decd. £10.
to my son *Samuel Chalk* £5 and a bed which was his brother's, George Chalk.
to grandson *Samuel Chalk* 21/—
to granddaughter Sarah Chalk 21/—
to granddaughter Betty Deaman 21/—
Sons *Samuel Chalk* and David Chalk to be sole executors.
- 1799, Will of WILLIAM CHALK of Rochester, County Kent, breeches maker (Dated 3 August 1790, Proved 1799—765 Howe), wife Sarah sole executrix and legatee.
- 1803, September 23rd. JAMES CHALK, late *seaman* of the ship Brunswick and Ambuscade, Bachelor, deceased, Admon. granted to Frances Chalk, widow, the Relict and Adm'trix of John Chalk, deceased, whilst living, the lawful father of the said deceased.
- 1803, September 16th. JOHN CHALK, late of Homechurch, County Essex, deceased, Admon. granted to Frances Chalk, widow, the relict of the deceased.
- 1803, Will of MARY CHALK, widow and relict of Samuel Chalk of the parish of St. Andrews, Plymouth, *County Devon* (Dated 8 October 1794, Proved 31 August 1803—693 Marriot), nephew Edward Callard of Stoke Damerell, *County Devon*, mason, sole executor and legatee.
- 1804, May 30th. MICHAEL CHALKE, late of Wilton, *County Wilts* and private in the 25th Regiment of Light Dragoons at Madras, East Indies, deceased, Admon. granted to Jane Chalke, widow and relict of the deceased.
- 1807, Will of JAMES CHAULK of Shenfield, County Essex, miller (dated 24 June 1806, Proved 31 January 1807—21 Lushington):
Lands in Shenfield to my son James Chaulk.
My wife Mary rents and profits of my farm and lands in Langdon Hills, *County Essex*, also £70 yearly.
After her death to his daughters Mary Chaulk, Elizabeth Chaulk and Susannah Chaulk.
Friends William Truston of Hornechurch, Esq., and John Mason, butcher, to be my trustees.
- 1807, Will of ROBERT CHALK, the elder, of Linton, County Cambridge, yeoman (Dated 22 January 1798, Proved 13 May 1807—376 Lushington). my two daughters, Sarah the wife of Edward Jacob Eve of Linton, gentle-

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

man, and Susannah, the wife of Joseph Middleditch of Linton, butcher—all my estate equally divided between them.

1809, Will of EADEY CHALK of Folkstone, *County Kent*, widow (Dated 6 April 1793. Proved 19 July 1809—536 Loveday).

Mr. Thomas Laffeary of *Folkstone*, *mariner*, and Margaret, his wife. £5 each.

My daughter, Rebecca, wife of Phineas Jacob of Norwich, Exors. and legatees.

1809, May 26th. ELIZABETH CHALK, late of Walthamstow, *County Essex*, deceased. Administration granted to Joseph Chalk, the lawful husband of the deceased.

CHALKS OF COUNTY KENT, ENGLAND

	<i>Date</i> <i>Born</i>	<i>Place</i>	<i>Parent</i>
CHALK, John	6- 7-1707	Folkstone	William and Mary
(Died	1- 9-1786, Aged 79)		
Sarah	29- 5-1710	"	" "
Mary	2- 2-1715	"	" "
William	29-10-1717		
(Died	6-12-1804, Aged 87)	"	" "
Rebecca	28-10-1720	"	" "
Robert	3- 6-1723	"	" "
Francis	1- 6-1726	"	" "
CHALK, William	18- 3-1733	Folkstone	John and Susannah
Mary	24- 9-1734	"	" "
John	5-10-1736	"	" "
(Died	30- 4-1794, Aged 57 —married Catherine Lumis (?)		
at Canterbury	10- 2-1761)		
Sarah	10-12-1738-9	Folkstone	John and Susannah
Thomas	6- 3-1741	"	" "
Susannah	26- 5-1743	"	" "
CHALK, Mary	27- 9-1746	Folkstone	William and Ann Sissell
			(or Anne Hewson)
Robert	13- 1-1748	"	" "
Ann	18- 1-1751	"	" "
William	12-10-1753	"	" "
Rebecca		(Died 10-12-1783)	
CHALK, William	8-10-1746	Folkstone	Robert and Elizabeth
Sarah	1- 8-1749	"	" "
Stephen	13-10-1755	"	" "
Elizabeth	8-19-1757	"	" "
John	21- 2-1759	"	" "
Robert	10- 9-1751	"	" "
Mary	24- 9-1753	"	" "
Rebecca	21-10-1761	Dover	" "
(Died	17-10-1765)		
Rebecca	18- 3-1766	"	" "
CHALK, Rebecca	12- 8-1753	Folkstone	Francis and Eady
			(Born 1729. Died
			10- 2-1809, Aged
			80)

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

	<i>Date Born</i>	<i>Place</i>	<i>Parent</i>		
Sarah	12- 5-1756	"	Francis and Eady		
Mary	21- 9-1766	"	" "		
Alice	21-10-1769	"	" "		
(Died 31- 5-1778)					
CHALK, George	1 - 1-1764		John and Catherine		
(Died 15- 5-1798, Aged 29)			(Born Circa 1738, died 1824, aged 86)		
John	16- 4-1767	Canterbury	John and Catherine		
William	20- 7-1769	"	" "		
Catherine	10-10-1765	"	" "		
Thomas	22- 9-1770	"	" "		
Stephen	20- 6-1772	"	" "		
Ann	7-11-1773	"	" "		
Susannah	15- 8-1775	"	" "		
Susannah	16- 2-1779	"	" "		
(Died 2- 1-1782)					
Susannah	15- 8-1785	"	" "		
CHALK, John	20- 7-1762	Folkstone	John and Katherine		
CHALK, Mary	12- 7-1778	Folkstone	Thomas married Sarah Pryor at Folkstone 27- 8-1777		
Susannah	17- 7-1780	"	Thomas and Sarah		
CHALK, Mana	8- 8-1796	Canterbury	Stephen and Catherine		
Stephen	23- 2-1798	Dover	" "		
Briseis	11- 8-1801	"	" "		
John	20- 5-1804	"	" "		
Frederick	9- 1-1807	"	" "		
Marriages:	<i>Residence</i>	<i>Parents</i>	<i>To Whom Married</i>	<i>Place and Date</i>	
CHALK, John	Folkstone	John and Susannah	Catherine	Canterbury	
Thomas	"	" "	Lunis	10 -2-1761	
			Sarah	Folkstone	
			Pryer	27- 8-1777	
CHALK, Ann, widow, Maidstone, entered Monthly Meeting by certificate, from Folkstone, Monthly Meeting, 8-12-1847. Left by certificate to Hardshaw West, Monthly Meeting, 7-12-1853.					
Burials (All in County Kent)					
	<i>Date of Death</i>	<i>yr.</i>	<i>mo.</i>	<i>day</i>	<i>Residence</i>
			<i>Age</i>		
CHALK, William	7-12-1747				
John	25- 4-1761	2-	2-	4	Dover
John	29- 1-1764		18-		Canterbury
Rebecca	17-10-1765	4-	0-	0	Dover
Susannah, wife of John	14- 7-1763				Folkstone
William, son of William and Ann	30- 8-1765				
Mary (widow)	7- 1-1767				Deal
Alice	31- 5-1778	8-	0-	0	Folkstone

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Stillborn, son of John and Catherine	22-12-1781				Canterbury
Susannah	2- 1-1782	3-	0-	0	"
Rebecca, daughter of William and Ann	12-10-1783				Folkstone
John	1- 9-1786	79-	0-	0	"
Susannah	2- 9-1780	7 weeks			"
George	15- 5-1793	29-	0-	0	Canterbury
John	30- 4-1794	57			"
Ann	22- 4-1802	82-	0-	0	Folkstone
William	6-12-1804	87-	0-	0	"
Eady	10- 2-1809	80-	0-	0	"
John	2- 3-1815	78-	0-	0	Chatham
Catherine	11-11-1824	86-	0-	0	Canterbury

Short Pedigree of Chalke by Rev. E. S. Chalk, Devon, England, 1939

Christian name of 1st Chalke uncertain, but he had:—

1. John—
2. Richard Chalke of Poplar Farm, Thatcham, County *Berks*.

Children:

1. A daughter, married a Taylor.
2. John, married Mary Billing.
3. A son, insane
3. Christian name unknown.

Children:

1. Seymour Chalk, born March 23, 1770—died 1842. Married Sarah Elizabeth Thompson, S. Botolphs Aldgate of Lancaster. He was a Timber Importer. Said to have walked up to London to seek his fortune, from Thatcham, Berks. A Wesleyan in communion with the Church of England.

Their children:

1. Seymour, dying in infancy.
2. James, born about 1800—died July 16, 1863. Timber Importer. Married: 1st—Priscilla Price (daughter of James Price) at Weish, 1822. Died May 25, 1828.

Children of James and Priscilla Price Chalk: (1st wife):

1. Sarah Priscilla, born August 4, 1823 — died September 29, 1896. Married Thomas Angus Shaw, died July 23, 1905, aged 85 years.
2. Susannah Eliza, born June 5, 1825 — died January 8, 1908.
2nd — Mary Ann Brady, at North Float (?), Kent, July 2, 1834. She was Irish, from Cork, and converted to the Church of England. Born July 2, 1801.

Children of James and Anne Mary Brady (2nd wife):

3. James Jabez, born April 20, 1836 — died July 21, 1899. Married Emily Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Sarah Rumbold. She died September 15, 1899.

Children of James and Sarah Rumbold Chalk:

1. Alice Mary, born April 24, (before Edward Thomas).
2. Edward Thomas, died January 21, 1869.
3. Frederick Seymour. Married Eugenie Marzetti.

Children of Frederick Seymour and Eugenie Marzetti:

1. Maia, (?) died from a riding accident.
2. Sheila, Kensington Palace Mansions, 8, married Guy

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

- Briscoe, Faincewood (?) Northwood, Middlesex Holy Trinity Church, Kensington Gore, November 7, 1936 (?)
3. Robert, born 1914 (?)
 4. George Frederick Page, died aged 17 months.
 5. Seymour William, Timber Importer, born November 7, 1838 — died October 9, 1909. Married Mary Ann, daughter of Thomas and Sarah Rumbold. Born February 19, 1837 — died September 1, 1901.

Children of Seymour William and Mary Ann Rumbold Chalk:

1. Seymour James, born October 4, 1864. Married Ellen Ward, daughter of William Ward.

Children of Seymour James and Ellen Ward:

1. Enid Mary.
2. Son, died in infancy.
3. Wilfred Seymour, Timber Importer. Served in World War — 1914-19, Lieutenant R. F. A.
4. Gladys Muriel.
2. Helen Sarah, born December 13, 1866. A Church Worker.
3. Emma Jane Newberry. No issue.
4. John Henry, born November 2, 1868.
5. Arthur Joseph.
6. Edwin Spencer, born October 17, 1874, M. A. Oxan, Clerk in the Holy Order, Rector of Kentisbeare and Blackborough. Married Laetitia Josephine Ward, daughter of Rector of Silverton.

Children of Edwin Spencer and Laetitia Josephine Chalk:

1. Richard Seymour, born June 4, 1905.
2. Thomas Windham Theodore, born August 20, 1906.
3. Laetitia Clare Earnestine, born December 22, 1907.
4. Katherine Augusta, born April 23, 1909.
5. Mary Rumbold, born June 23, 1910.
6. Philip Henry, born August 5, 1911.
7. Violet Angela, born March 25, 1913 — died 1913.
7. Grace Mary.

3rd — Mary Anne Pooke, died April, 1879. No issue. (?)

From Registers of Thatcham, Berks:

William, son of Seymour and Jean Chalk, baptized November 26, 1772.

Hannah, daughter of Seymour and Jean Chalk, baptized February 5, 1775.

John Chalk, widower, married Olivia Lucy, by License, 1815, S. Butolph's Bishopgate, London.

From Leo William Chalk, 26 Windham Road, Dover, County Kent, England.

1. Leo William Chalk, born Taunton, Somerset, England, 1893. Served in the Army during the five year war in France, Mesopotamia and India. Married Alice Maude Harris, born in Long Eaton North.

Children:

1. Harold Leo William Chalk, born Long Eaton.
2. Victor William Chalk, born at Dover.
2. Alfred Hayward Chalk, Scholars Road, Balham, London, S. W. 12, single.
3. Herbert Hayward Chalk, 114, Mansfield Road, Nottingham. Married Ethel Wilson of Notts.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Children:

1. Josephine Chalk.

Parents of Leo, Alfred and Herbert:

Alfred Hayward Chalk, 119, East Reach, Taunton, Somerset — died at Taunton. Married Margaret Hayward Kearney, born Waterford, Ireland.

Grandparent of Leo, Alfred and Herbert Chalk:

Henry Garon Chalk, born Devon, either Buchford Lee (?) or Boney Tracey.

Leo William Chalk of Dover, Kent, inquired at the Museum and other places in Dover for information regarding Capt. William Chalk but was told that their records do not go back to the period on 1770.

There is no record whatever of the name Chalk among Taunton Wills from 1537-1799. This disposes of the question as to whether Capt. William Chalk originated in Somerset, and it also seems apparent that the forebears of Leo William Chalk were not of long duration in that county.

Sir Roland Hayward lived in Devonshire, and as Henry Garson Chalk was born and lived there and named two of his sons Alfred Hayward and Herbert Hayward Chalk, there is no doubt but that a blood relation existed. The wife of Alfred Chalk, 1st, was Margaret Hayward Kearney, and since the Hayward name is kept up in both families, it is evidently a name they wished to keep and were very likely related to the Haywards when they were married.

The Roland Haywards and the Bullers intermarried in the 16th Century. The Bullers are an ancient family and the present head of the family (who is a Baronet) lives at the family seat near Devon. Sir Redvers Buller was a great English General and died about thirty years ago. Dame Buller, a near relative, lives in a large house at Exeter. It is certainly significant that this branch of the family preserved the name of Hayward in their family.

The above is by John Chalk, 101, Old Tiverty Road, Devon, November 9, 1936. He was for many years associate to the Chief Justices of Western Australia.

(Mrs. Hyman, the author of the Chalk History, is directly descended from Sir Roland Hayward on her mother's side, through Sir Warham St. Leger, who was in the House of Burgesses at Jamestown, Virginia, 1609.)

The following is from the late Edwin Spencer Chalk, M. A., D. B. Oxford, Rural Dean in the Diocese of Exeter, Kentisbeare Rectory, Cullumpton, Devon, England, May 8, 1936, and is signed — "Yours faithfully in Jesus Christ."

I have seen (but lost) the reference of the death of a William Chalk Homofactor (?) and Quaker, in Kent about 1787. The Kentish Chalks were one-time Quakers. I have found traces of a family called "Chark" who were Puritans in Kent. Now "Chark" is the vernacular pronunciation of Chalk in Berkshire, often pronounced Barkshire. It is possible, therefore, that the lines goes back to the days of Elizabeth.

We have discovered a William de Chalk who owned land in the days of Henry III, about 1280. The name now is a rare one in England, but the origins are now thoroughly well known.

There are two considerable places in England called Chalk. One in Kent, a village, of about 500 souls, the other an Anglo-Saxon Hundred in Wiltshire. Most are made up of the names of Chalk, the one in Kent province being from the tall cliffs of Old England.

Mendip Hills is where the great Judge promulgated the Law, called CHALK LAW, which made peace between miners and landowners in the days of Edward IV. (War of the Roses). The old Judge's seal is in the Museum in London.

Since my last letter, I have some clearer evidence of the small freehold property owned by our ancestors in Berkshire, of a Royal Grant of the Lords of Reading Abbey to the great Clothier (Winchcombe). William Winchcombe (Jack of renown), the Clothier, an early protestant, through his own title as a pioneer, took an unwilling part in the burning of the Martyrs at Newbury

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Street, W. N. W. (?) and received very large grants of lands which had belonged to Reading Abbey, and my own cousins owned a part of them, 1504. In his grant the neighboring little parish of Brucklebury was included. A Chalk married a granddaughter, and it seems they got permission to chop off of the great grant for her dowry — this in the days of Elizabeth. At Brucklebury in 1557-8, January 20, John Chalk married Mistress (Miss) Mary Winchcombe. Our proved ancestor, Richard, son of Seymour Chalk, was baptized at Brucklebury June 2, 1770. Clothiers took an unexpectedly high position in society (?) at that time.

I have also discovered that the Chalk and Cheke Family (Sir John Cheke was a profoundly learned man, being tutor to King Edward VI and Elizabeth) were the same.

My niece was appointed on the staff of a large girl's school at Thatcham, near Newbury, Berks, and their building on Harts Hill belonged at one time to the Chalk family.

In the County of Wiltshire there are two villages, such as "John of Chalk," etc., and one of the Chalks, or Chokes, somehow drifted up to Bristol, which is not so very far away. From that Chalk came Sir Richard Chalke, whose pedigree I sent you. Sir Richard Chalke made a code of Laws for the miners called *Chocke's Law*, which is mentioned in English History.

Among the minor discoveries, we have found the Singleton Manor, County Berks, was not wholly destroyed by fire. The initials of Chalk are twice preserved in stone (1600), and the Old Gentleman's Fish House and Garden Wall, enclosing about an acre and a half, are still standing. We have also discovered an original altar of his in the British Museum. It shows he was a strong Protestant.

Have completed with my brother, Rev. E. S. Chalk, a history of the Chalk Family from 1710 to 1928. I have traced the family back to about 1300. Our line goes back to Seymour Chalk, born about 1710, who married a Hungerford. From that marriage my wife is lineally descended. My father and great-grandfather were baptized by the name of Seymour when such fancy names were very rare.

A near relation is the Rev. Hubert Gaster Chalk, Uffculme, Devon. He was a member of the Stock Exchange before going to Cambridge. He has a considerable mass of Pedigree, but not beyond 1720. The family were landowners, farmers and graziers, living quite near the parish of Chalk in Kent. Rev. H. G. Chalk is related to the Sir James Jell Chalk whom my father met at Eton College years ago. My great grandfather was a Wesleyan Communist with the Old Church.

Sir James Jell Chalk, another namesake, was Secretary to the Ecclesiastic Commissioners. The name is almost certainly derived from the Hundred of Chalk in Wiltshire, which is a mass of white chalk. The name is still common among the laborers in some of the Wiltshire villages but not in Chalke Hundred.

Herbert Gaster Chalk, of the Vicarage of Uffculme, Devon, next parish to Exeter, (?) at present are the only two Clergymen of the Chalk name of the Church of England. Both have six children. He comes from Kent, and our people from Berkshire, and we believe ultimately from Somerset and Wilts. He has a different Coat of Arms. Our family have been importers of foreign timbers in London since 1823.

1. In favor of the Kentish origin is the fact that Kent is a maritime country and Berks is not.

2. In favor of Berkshire origin: my great grandfather was a fervent Wesleyan of the original type and always received the Holy Communion in St. Paul's Cathedral at Carters (?). The Kentish Chalks were at one time Quakers.

We discovered that the Chalk Family anciently spelled their name variously, such as Chock, Choke, etc., and then I discovered an original document in which one, the Lady Chocke, also spelled her name Chalk. (By John Chalk, Exeter, Devon, England.)

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

CHALK

By F. H. Sunderland, Genealogist
Howden, Yorkshire, England

July, 1940

The name of Chalk is found in different parishes in Sussex, Berkshire, Essex, London, and in the Isle of Sheppey and Kent, England.

Canterbury Cathedral Registers, Kent.

Baptisms.

1825, June 26. Amelia, daughter of William and Elizabeth Fell Chalk of Dover, a Clerk of the Customs.

St. Thomas the Apostle, London.

Baptisms.

1599-1600, January 13. Geoffry, son of John Chawke.

1601, August 2. John, son of John Chawke.

Fashionable Church of St. George, Hanover Square, London.

Marriages.

1767, November 2. Thomas Chalk, bachelor, and Elizabeth Lawrence, spinster.

1773, May 30. Philemon Chalk and Mary Smith.

1778, May 8. Michael Chalk of Hadley and Sarah Skeat of this parish (Licence).

St. James Clerkenwell, London.

Burials.

1688-9, January 28. Thomas, son of John Chalke, from Pewter plater yard.

St. Vedast, Foster Lane, London.

Marriages.

1738, September 12. Samuell Bishop of St. Catherine Coleman, bachelor, and Sarah Chalk of Wickham, Kent, spinster, married by licence by Norman Mead.

St. Helen's Bishopsgate, London.

Marriages.

1815, May 10. John Chalk of this parish, widower, and Olivia Lucy of this parish, spinster, by Licence. George Peche, A. M., Off Minister. Witnesses: Richard Whitehead, Mary Wright.

St. Paul, Covent Garden, London.

Baptism.

1795, January 4. Ludian, daughter of Samuel Chalk by Elizabeth, his wife, born August 10, 1794.

Marriage.

1792, March 2. John Chalk of the parish of Barking, Essex, bachelor, and Susannah Gouge of this parish, spinster, a minor, by Licence. Edw. Embry, curate. Witnesses: William Worland and Ann Paul.

Burials.

1800, April 24. Elizabeth Chaulk, 69 years (born circa 1730-31).

1826, February 4. James Chalk, St. James', aged 11 (born circa January 14, 1815).

St. Benet's, Paul's Wharf, London.

Marriages.

1713-14, January 3. James Chalk of Cranchurch, Essex, bachelor, and Mary Perry of St. Gyles, Cripplegate, Middlesex, spinster.

1730, July 15. William Chalk of Good Easton, Essex, bachelor, and Jane White of Fifield, Essex, spinster, by Licence.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Burials.

1655, August 26. *Mary Chalke*, n. c. yard. (new cemetery yard)

St. Marylebone, London.

Marriages.

1675, June 1. *Phillip Chalk* and *Eliz Knightsbridge*.

1755, (*John Chalk*, a witness to the marriage of *Thomas Wilks* of *Marylebone* and *Mary Whitnay* of *St. Paul's Depford*, spinster (by Licence). September 1.

1763, May 9. *Anthony Chalk*, bachelor, and *Elizabeth Steward*, spinster.

1785, May 31. *James Chalk* of *St. George, Hanover Square*, and *Elizabeth Bayley*, widow. (Licence by the Bishop of London.) (A descendant, *Mrs. Pullen*, lives in *Tulsa, Oklahoma*, others in *Memphis, Tenn.*)

1794, February 1. *John Chalk*, bachelor, and *Elizabeth Sutton*, spinster. (Licence) Witness: *Thomas Chalk*.

1812, May 31. *Philemon Chalk* and *Sarah Corby*, spinster, by *David Evans*. Witnesses: *Sara Green, John Green*.

Other Chalk records are to be found in the Registers of St. James Clerkenwell; St. Helen's Bishopsgate; St. Paul's, Covent Gardens; St. Benet's, Paul's Wharf; St. Mary Lebone, etc.

1803, *Sir James Jell Chalk*, born *Queenborough*, in the *Isle of Sheppey, Kent*, (2nd son of *James Chalk* of *Queenborough*, by his wife *Mary*, daughter of *Edward Shove* of *Queenborough*; Member of the *Middle Temple*, November 1839; Secretary of the *Ecclesiastical Commissioners*; died at 80 *Warwick Square, Pimlico, London*, 23rd September 1878, unmarried. Also the familiar Christian names, *William* and *James*, again appear in these records.

Dame Mary Chalk (widow of a knight). (Royalist Composition Papers, Index Nominum, 1st Series, xvii, 237, 243, 245, 247, 250).

Bills of privy Signet. *Chalk*, pension, June 1608.

Chalke, pension, April 1615.

Chalk, pension, December 1617.

Chawke, warrant, January 1619 (-20).

Berkshire wills.

Reference

1553. *Henry Chalke*, Shaw (a parish north of *Newbury*). Aust. 39.

1553. *Henry Chalke*, Shaw B. 204.

1604. *Richard Chawke* (*Chalke*), Shaw. ad. K. 178.

1607. *Thomas Chalke*, *Snelsmore, Chieveley*. (*Chieveley*, north of *Shaw*).

1627. *Thomas Chalke*, *Snelsmore*.

1635. *John Chalke*, *West Hagborn* (a hamlet in the parish of *East Hagbourn*).

1638. *Dorothy Chalke*, *Chieveley*.

(This proves that a family of the name resided at *Shaw* and the neighbourhood, in *Berkshire*, during the 16th and 17th centuries.) (In regard to one *Berkshire* parish, *Upton*, I can give all the *Chalk* references—*F. H. Sunderland*.)

Dorset wills.

1749. *David Chalk*, *Blandford*.

Vol. 1

Chancery Proceedings, Richard II — Edward IV (1385-1467).

		Bundle	No.
<i>Chalke</i> , versus <i>Bridges</i> .	1680.	113.	40.
<i>Chalk</i> , versus <i>Chalk</i> .	1682.	75	5.
<i>Chalke</i> , versus <i>Halls</i> .	1675.	67	4.

Faculty Office. Marriage Licences (1632-1714).

(x). 1662, 26 August. *Wm. Chalke* and *Jane Peere*.

1713, 15 August. *Thomas Tench* and *Sarah Chalke*.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Wills, P. C. C. (Prerogative Court of Canterbury) at Somerset House, London
 1580. *William Chalke*, Good Easter, Essex. 29 Arundell. (Good Easter, a parish 6 miles south of Dunmow.)

(First reference to a Chalk in a London Parish)

1598. *Thomas Chalke*, Piclhatch, St. Giles, Cripplegate. (London). 23 Lewyn.

1599. *Margery Chalk* (Chaulke), widow of *John Chaulke*, of Barforde St. Martyn, Wiltshire. 82 Kidd.

1623. *Mary Chalke*, St. Gregory's, London. 125 Swann.

1653. *Thomas Chalke*, Hollingbury Magna, Essex. f. 22 (Great Hallingbury, a parish east of Bishop Stortford.)

1660. *Abraham Chalke*, husbandman, Fingringhoe, Essex. f. 169.

(Note: 1649, *Stephen Chalk* of Wisborough, Green, Sussex, 180 Fairfield, Proved December 11 — by John Mower.

A daughter, Ann Chalk and John Luker.

Prerogative Court of Canterbury — 1660, Chalke, Stephen, Felsted, Essex — 241.)

(Note: These wills are at Somerset House, London.)

Devonshire wills.

Jenkin Chalke, St. Ervan. W. 1605.

Taunton wills. (1537-1799)

* Which doubtless gave name to a Chalk Family.

Note: The manor of *Chalke*, Wiltshire, was held of the Abess of Wilton as of her manor of *Chalke* by a fee farm rent of £11, and suit every three weeks at her *Hundred of Chalk* in the 14th century. The Court of the *Hundred of Chalk* was held at Stonford, Wiltshire. Broad Chalk and Bower Chalk are two parishes south of Salisbury in the same county.

This shows there was a place of the name, from which it is possible some branch of the family took their name; in fact they may have originated there.

The two parishes now known as Broad Chalk and Bower Chalk lie within the ridge of Chalk Hills, and it was probably this district that then went by the name of the Hundred of Chalk, familiar as a division of a county, in the 13th, 14th and later centuries.

Chichester wills. Sussex

1563. *Stephen Chawke*, husbandman, Grene, Sussex. Vol. 10 f. 192.

1599. *Edward Chauke*, Shipley (original will, N. 44.) Vol. 15, p. 15 b.

1608. *Hugh Chake* (Chauke), Wisborough Green. Vol. 15, p. 271 b.

1628. *Hugh Chawke*, Pulborough. Vol. 17, p. 215 b.

1633. *Ann Chalke*. Vol. 18, p. 286 b.

1683. *Martin Chaulk*, East Preston, on the Sussex Coast. Vol. 27, p. 386 b.

Note: These wills refer to Sussex and prove that the name was known in that county in the 16th and 17th centuries.

Act Books of the Archbishop of Canterbury. (At Somerset House, London).

William Chalk, (Exeter College, Oxford) 1816. (?)

(licenced curate of Little Chart and Stalesfield, Kent).

Wills at Bodmin, Cornwall.

John Chalke, St. Austell. 1622.

Charles Chalk, Mawgan in M. 1735.

Charles Chalk, Bodmin. A. 1751.

London Marriage Licences. Book 3.

March 1608-9. John Hilles and Margaret Charke (Chalke).

Upton Parish Registers, Berkshire.

Burial.

1598. *Richard Chawke*, buried xxviiith of August.

Marriages.

1602. Richard Allen and *Ann Chawke* were married in xxth daie of maie.

1608. Simon Stanton and *Elenor Chawke* married the vith of June.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Will of John Dunch of Pulborough, Sussex, husbandman, dated 2 April 1658, mentions: "*Eliz. Chalke daughter of Widowe Chalke.*"

Will of John Smith of Rucking, County Kent, yeoman, nuncupative will dated 20 February 1657 (-58) mentions: "*Wm. Chalke of Merstham, County Kent, yeoman, overseer.*" Proved 31 March 1658.

Will of Henry Eaton, late of the Isle of Elmeley, County Kent, nuncupative will dated 5 March 1657 (-58), mentions: "*Annis Haines of Minster in Sheppey. Friends Wm. Chalke and Thos. Welles, executors. Witnesses: Thos. Branson, Randall Whitehead.*" Proved London 24 April 1658 by *Wm. Chalke*, the other executor dying before probate. (P. A. p. 152).

Note: In my opinion this *William Chalk* is the same ancestor as yours, and also, in all probability, ancestor of Sir James Jell Chalk, who was born in the Isle of Sheppey, in which is also Elmeley.

Marriage Licences issued by the Vicar-General of the Archbishop of Canterbury. 1662, December 24. *John Chalke* of St. Mary Magdalen, Bermondsey, Surrey (now a district of London), Bach, about 25 years of age (born circa 1636-7), and Sarah Green of St. Olave's, Surrey, spinster, about 19 years of age, with consent of her father, John Green, Mariner, at St. Mary Hill, London.

1668, April 20. *Nicholas Chalke*, of St. Magdalen, Bermondsey, Surrey, Mariner, bachelor, about 23 (born circa 1644-5), and Susanna Grave, of Whitechapel, Middlesex, spinster, about 18, with consent of her mother, Susanna Allen, alias Graves, widow, at Whitechapel, aforesaid. (It is possible there may be a connection between the Chalk Family of Bermondsey and those of the Isle of Sheppey, Kent.)

Marriage Licences issued by the Bishop of Wineester (Hampshire Licences).

Galeb Chalk of Duntun (Downton parish, Wiltshire), husbandman, and Julian Witt, of the (New) Forest Hundred, at Ellingham, 19 January 1726-7. Henry Witt of Osley, bondsman.

CHALK FAMILY

CAL. pt. Rolls, 21 — Edward I, Eng. 1293. Letters of Protection July 27, 1293, for Robert Le Brus, Earl Karrah, Monarch (?) his Attorney, Thomas de Chalke.

Southampton Rec. Coc'ty, 17-57. William Chalk, Sheriff, July 3rd, King Henry VIII. March 22nd yr. Henry VII.

Vic. Hist. Essex, V-I-p. 61. 1646. Elders Column for Hovering — Sir Thomas Chalk.

Page 471. 1792. This Chalk Prt. in Chelmsforce (?) Essex.

Wiltshire Inqr. Ed. III, p. 67. Nicholas Chalk Wit. to Will de Pouleschott 1330.

Page 60, Marriage Allegations V. G. Canterbury 1668. Nicholas Chalke (ae?) 23, Susannah Griseo (?) 18, St. Mary's Magdalen April 20, 1668.

John Chalk of St. Mary's, May (25), Bermondsey Boch (?), Sarah Green, St. Olive Surry, ae, 19. Consent of her father John Green, December 24, 1662.

Abstract of Wills, C. C. Woolton, page 180 — No. 120, Will of Thomas Hildin, Peer of Sandwich, Kent, date September 5, 1652: "To children of William and John Chalke, brothers, to my 2nd wife, Mary, — Nicholas Chalke, bro. to 2nd (?) two daughters, Margaret and two other children.

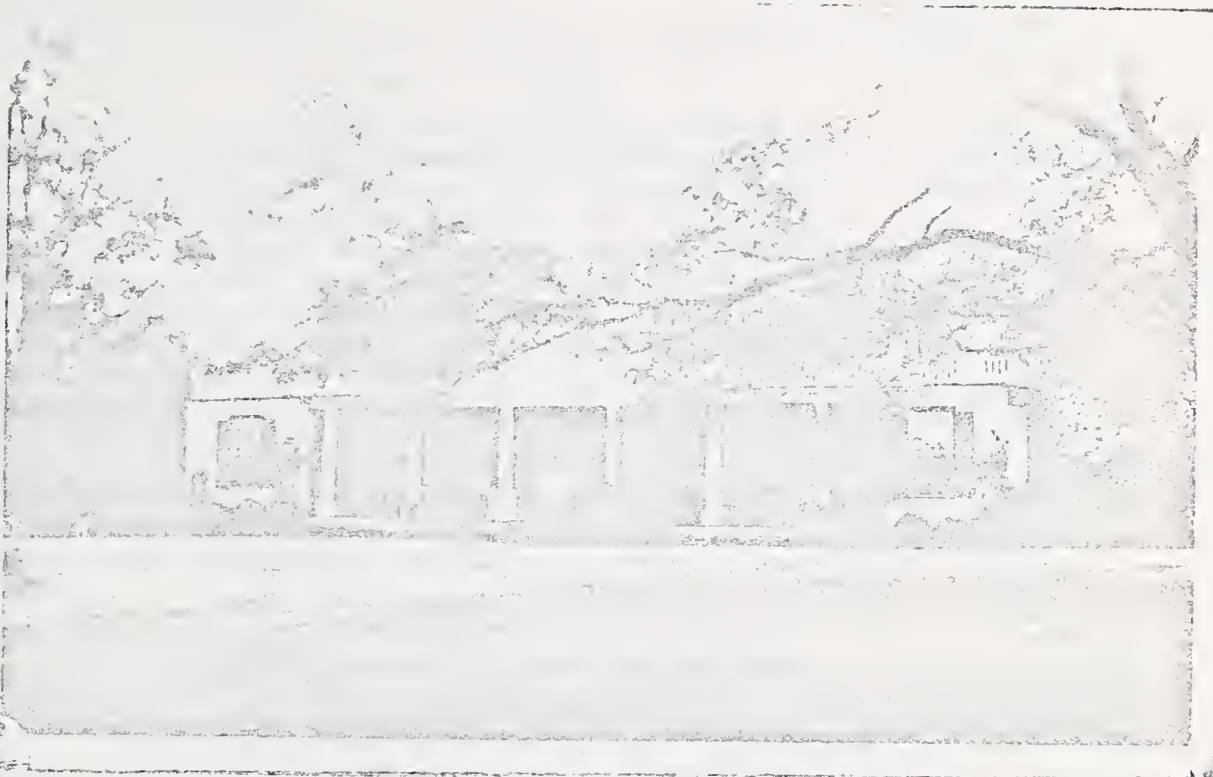
See Chalk Pedigree, via (?) Somerset Harlean So'cy. X1-22.

John, William, Nicholas, Mary, 1652, all about early middle age.

See Mirats Hist. Essex, 11.448.

William Chalke married Joane Wanton, Essex, 1347.

CHALKE, Hampshire Reg. Basnytake (?), 1639-n. 76.



"RIPPON LODGE"
PRINCE WILLIAM COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

Ancestral home of the Blackburns, built 1725. Eight miles from Mount Vernon. Now owned by Hon. Wade Ellis, Washington, D.C. one of the descendants of the Blackburns.

Two Blackburn girls married nephews of George Washington and are buried at Mount Vernon, near Washington's tomb.

Frances Onsby Blackburn, my grandmother, was a direct descendant of this Blackburn Family.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

10th of July, 1654. John Chalk ae 23, Rebecca Bacheldon (?).

Robert Chalk in Kent, 1382. Cal. Pt. Rolls John Chalke 1377. Commissioned May 8, to make Inquisition into Martha's marriage at Essex with John Chalk. Victorian Huling Essex 2-61. 1648 Sir Thomas Chalke, Elder, for Havering, Essex.

Coll. of Hampshire, Waren 209. Walter de Chalke & wife bequeathed 2 begarts 10street, Dwnyas Hampshire — 2 miles from South Saylor (?) time King Richard I.

(The above information was furnished by Mrs. Eltenhead, Genealogist, New York, 1921.)

From John Chalk, 9, Lower Summerlands, Exeter, England:

I have discovered that the Chock, or Chalk, Family originally came from two villages in the County of Wiltshire, which county is very near Somerset, in which is the Parish of Long Ashton, where Sir Richard Chock, knight, died in 1483. When the Chalke Family came from the Wiltshire parishes of Long Chalk and Bower Chalk, the name Chalk became altered to Chock, according to the Somerset provincial dialect. (Even today a countryman of Somerset will greet me as Mr. "Chock" and not Mr. Chalk.) Lady Chocke in 1640 put it on record that the name could either be spelled Chock or Cholke, which is practically the same as Chalke. We seem to have got the roots of the Chalk Family.

Note: Some years ago the author corresponded with a Mr. Stanley P. Chalk at Beeleigh Falls, Maldon, Essex, England. On May 23, 1940, a last letter came, in which he spoke of his wife, two baby daughters, with another to come in September.

An English Branch of the Chalk Family

By Mrs. Lily Bernard

24, Wickham Road, Beckenham, Kent, England, 1936

The news that *William Chalk sailed from Bristol*, and *George Chalk on the Glenmore*, are from an old diary which my brother has. He was not Captain but plain William Chalk.

I believe the Chalk who went aboard and was drowned was a George Chalk, or whether he was a William and the ship called the Royal George, I cannot say because it is just these bits of items I rake out of memory's house, — it is all so vague. What does remain clear is that the Chalks were at once advertised for to claim a colossal fortune left by this Chalk. It was discovered that wealthy mines were existing, t'was said in Australia. Olive Chalk was from there.

Another tradition was that George Chalk sailed on the ship Glenmore, and William from Bristol.

The above was sent by Mrs. Lily Bernard, and her brother was Vernon Beecher Chalk. Her father was James Chalk, and his wife Elizabeth Deborah Chalk, of Barking, Essex and Thirfield, Tenterden and Beckenham, England. Vernon Beecher Chalk, who died, was the fifth and last surviving son. Vernon lost one son and his wife passed away in January 1934. He was a Free Mason, holding London Rank, and he was the oldest member of the Cater Lodge, No. 2266, of which he was Past Master. He was one of the oldest members of the Beckenham Chamber of Commerce and had served on many Committees, such as Coronations, opening of Pleasure Parks and Pleasure Grounds. The Family Mourners were: Mr. and Mrs. V. R. Chalk, Bobby and Joy; Mr. and Mrs. Leslie Chalk; Mrs. E. Bernard (sister); Mr. Leonard Chalk; Mr. Arthur Chalk; Mr. Cecil Chalk; and others.

The name of Mrs. Maude Chalk, 1, The Knoll, Beckenham, Kent, has been given me by Walford Bros., London.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

From F. H. Sunderland, Howden, Yorkshire, July, 1940.

I have found an old woodcut entitled, Old Chalk Farm, 1730. It appears to consist of an old farmhouse and buildings, and I believe it was at one time in the hands of a member of the Chalk family. There is an old Manor House, called Chalcot, still standing in Englands Lane, Haverstock Hill, near the Chalk Farm. This was perhaps at one time the dwelling of the Chalks. The next point in the history of the Chalk Farm is its selection as the scene of frequent duels. It was particularly suited for the purpose, as it was near town (London) and at the same time quite secluded. Chalk Farm for some years, indeed, as a place for "Affairs of Honor," even rivalled in popularity Wimbledon Common, when the Duke of York fought Colonel Lennox, in 1789, etc. "Then there was Chalk Farm," writes Mr. Palmer in his History of St. Pancras, "which was better known latterly as the favorite place for discontented men to meet in order to settle their differences, with the pistol, as if gun-powder were the strongest argument and a steady aim the best logic."

One of the earliest duels on record as having taken place at Chalk Farm was that of Captain Harvey Aston and Lieutenant Fitzgerald in the summer of 1790 — a lady, as usual, being in the case.

It appears to me that London and Kent are the places, Emley in the Isle of Sheppey, Kent, and Bermondsey, Surrey (a suburb of London), where your immediate ancestor resided prior to Captain William Chalk coming to America.

The fact that the family gave their name to a farm known as "The Chalk Farm" and now the name of a London district is important. In the 18th century are recorded many names of the family in different London parishes. It is feasible to think that some of the names then recorded descend from earlier residents of London and its suburbs.

Chalk as a family name is found almost exclusively in connection with the counties of England which exhibit the natural formation of chalk ridges of hills, and it is possible that some of these families took their name from the formation of this feature in the particular town or district that they originally inhabited or in which they were long resident when surnames became fixed. Thus among the Sussex wills recorded at Chichester, a county notable for the long chalky ridges of hills that terminate in the white cliffs facing the sea, are found the wills of members of the early Chalk family. The first recorded is that of Stephen Chalk in 1563.

Sufficient, however, is already known to come to the conclusion that the family were at an early date of standing and armorial, that they held landed property in various parts of England, including the farm known as "Chalk Farm" now the name of a London suburb, taken from "The Old Farm" and that if not all related, some at least are, and it is possible that if descent were proved of the younger sons, of whom there are two named William Chalk, the ancestry of those of the name in the United States might be proved to this source.

This pedigree begins with John Chalk of Long Ashton, county Somerset, circa 1450-80. It will be observed from the pedigree that Sir Alexander Chalk, son of Francis Chalk of Yatton and grandson of Sir Richard Chalk of Avington, county Berkshire, was of Shelborne, county Wiltshire, thus connecting Somerset, Berkshire and Wiltshire, three counties with the same family.

The arms borne by this Chalk family, at one time of Long Ashton, county Somerset, are: three bars wavy argent; the arms they quartered are:

- (a) Argent 3 cinquefoils, per pale Gules and Azure (for Chalk)
- (b) Argent a chevron Sable between 3 lions d'or Gules (Lyons)
- (c) Argent crusilly Azure 3 fleurs-de-lys Sable (Beresford)

The family of Chalk were armorial and also quartered three other families, including those of Lyons, Beresford as heirs and co-heirs of these families.

I. John Chalke, of Long Ashton, county Somerset, living circa 1450.

Had:

- 1. Sir Richard Chalke (II).

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

- II. Sir Richard Chalke, a Justice of the Common Pleas; married Jane, daughter of William Pavie of Bristol, county Somerset; 2nd wife, Margaret Morris.
Had:
1. John Chalke (III), died 1491.
Married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John Wroughton.
 2. Richard Chalke, Berkshire.
 3. William Chalke, Priest and Prebendary of Bedminster.
 4. Jane Chalke.
Married Sir Christopher Wroughton of county Wiltshire.
 5. Elizabeth Chalke.
Married John St. Maure of Wondy, county Somerset.
- III. John Chalke, of Long Ashton; married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John Wroughton of Broadhinton, county Somerset.
Had:
1. Sir John Chalke, died a single person.
 2. Alexander Chalke (IV).
- IV. Alexander Chalke of Westbury, county Somerset; married Cicely, daughter and co-heiress of Thomas Gurton of Clevedon, county Somerset.
Had:
1. William Chalke, of Capouter, county Somerset.
Married Joan, daughter of John Renion of West Harprey.
Had: Bridget; married, 1st, John Preston; 2nd, Thomas Percival.
 2. Richard Chalke (V).
 3. Francis Chalke.
 4. Elizabeth Chalke.
Married John Leach of Westbury.
- V. Richard Chalke, of Avington, county Berkshire; married, 1st, Elizabeth, daughter of William Boulting of Sutton, county Somerset.
Had:
1. Alexander Chalke, died single person.
 2. Francis Chalke, of Yatton, county Somerset; married, 1st, Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John Horner of Cloford, county Somerset.
Had:
 1. Sir Alexander Chalke, of Shelborne, county Wiltshire; married 1st, Bridget, daughter of Sir Anthony Hungerford, and, 2nd, Mary, daughter of Thomas Swift of London.
Had:
 1. Francis Chalke.
 2. Mary Chalke.
 3. Jane Chalke.
 3. William Chalke.
 4. Richard Chalke.
 5. Elizabeth Chalke; married Thomas Dayrell of Littlecot, county Wiltshire.
 6. Frances Chalke; married Clement Browne of Denford, county Berkshire.
 7. Grace Chalke; married Jeffrey Gunter of Chadlock, and he married, 2nd, Susan, daughter of Sir John Hungerford of Downs Annie, county Gloucester.
 8. Thomas Chalke.
 9. Mary Chalke; married Gabriel Cive of Newbury.
 10. Bridget Chalke; married Henry Yates of Newbury.
 11. Ursula Chalke; married John Munday of Bidesden, county Wiltshire.

THE OLD CHALK ESTATE, LONDON, ENGLAND

(Taken from Volume 14, New Werner Edition, K. O. A. & L. O. U., page 854)

By Mrs. Emma Pullen, Tulsa, Oklahoma.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

The Chalk Farm in England was quite a large and secluded place, then outside the city limits of London; of late years it has been included in the city's best residential district, Wimbledon Popularity Common, where the Duke of York fought Colonel Lennox in 1789; Bittersea Fields, where the Duke of Wellington fought the Earl of Winchelsea, in 1829; and Putney Heath, where the Duke of Devonshire fought the Earl of Winchelsea, in 1829; and Putney Heath, where the Duke of Devonshire fought the Earl of Winchelsea, in 1829. As late as 1843 a duel was fought at the Chalk Farm between Lieutenant Monroe and Colonel Fawcett, when the latter was killed, etc.

Chalk Farm still produced the finest flavored celery which was gathered in abundance in the same place, when dueling was in fashion. The duelists chose out the most unfrequented places, and we obtain an idea where these places were situated. The Chalk Farm for some years reverted to the Duke of Bedford, fencing around Brunswick Square, Bedford and Russell Square, and were the favored places of Judge's residences. The Chalk Farm descended to the Duke of York, who married a Miss Hewitt, most likely of the Hewitt family which came to America where a daughter married James William Chalk.

When the Chalk Farm two years ago (?) was sold, do not know the purchaser, but owning it then was the Duke of York, and the place was called The Chalk Farm when it descended to the Duke of York.

From Collinson's History of Somersetshire: "We find the family of Chalk was in England before the Norman Conquest in 1066. Sir Richard Chalk was one of the Justices of the Common Pleas, and later Lord Chief Justice of England. In the reign of Richard III, the family was hopelessly impoverished by the heavy fines levied on them for adhering loyally to Charles I.

Crest: Out of a Ducal Coronet, or a demi-swan, arising, argent, crested, gu.
Motto: Semper Virtute Vivo. (I always live by virtue.)

COPY (of the last copy procurable about 1912) GENEALOGICAL NOTES RESPECTING THE CHOKE OR CHOKKE FAMILY

(subsequently spelled Chalke or Cholke) by Dame Mary Choke of the village of AVINGTON, BERKS, near the town of Hungerford, Berks., about 1650.

By the REV. F. BROWN, F. S. A.

and communicated by permission to the "Newbury District Field Club,"
by the Hon. Secretary Walter Money, F. S. A.

Published at Newbury by Walter J. Blacket, Northbrook St., in the year 1882.

Note by John Chalk made 5th of August, 1940: "My relations came from Thatcham, Berks, not far from Avington, and my late brother, The Rev. E. S. Chalk, M. A., Oxford, and myself, believe that our branch of the Family originated from the Family described in the pamphlet now copied."

(The following notes were made by the above Rev. E. S. Chalk)

Burials: Newbury Church, Berks Registers.

1655, July 23. ANNE CHALKE.

1655-6, Feb. 6. DAVID CHALKE.

1659, May 27. George Seymore. (Seymour is a christian name long used in our branch of the Family.)

Baptism:

Thomas, son of John & Mary Choke. Dec. 23, 1721. Oct. 30, Mary, daughter of John & Mary Chock. 1723, Nov. 13, Robert, son of John & Mary Choke. 1724, April 21, child of John Choke. (?) Burial.

GENEALOGICAL NOTES respecting the CHOKE or CHOKKE Family (afterwards spelt CHALKE or CHALK. J. C.), of AVINGTON, BERKS, ENGLAND.

(Accurately copied by JOHN CHALK, now of 9, Lower Summerlands, Exeter, England on or about August, 1940.)

Shroten, Dorset, Manor and Hamlet of Ranston.

Sir Henry Ratford, knight, released his right to the Manor (A. D. 1451) to *Richd. Chokke*. *Sir Richd. Chokke* died, seized of this Manor and those of Long Ashton, Stanton Drew and Temple Combe, Somerset. *John Chokke* his son and heir aged 30, who held it at his death. 4. Henry VII, 1489.

WILL of Vampage of Pershore. (Worcester) "My executors John Carpynter, Bishop of Worcester and *Richard Chok*." (A. D. 1152.)

Rolls of Parliament Vol. V, p. 528. (4. Edward IV, 1464) "Provided that this Act of Resumption or any other Act made in the present Parliament be not prejudicial to *RICHARD CHOKKE* of a graunte made by us unto hym, by our Letter Patent of a Tun of Wine annually to be taken in our Port of Bristowe, (ancient name of present Bristol) for the terme of hys life."

Edward IV. Forest of Mendip, Somerset. The King commanded LORD CHOKE, the Lord Chief Justice of England, to go down into Somerset, and to sit in concord and peace there concerning Mendip, and he did so, and sat at a place calle the FORGE, when he commanded the Commoners to appear and the 4 Lords Royal of Mendip. 10,000 people came and proclamation was made, disputes heard, and Laws and orders of the Mendip Miners, called "*Lord Choke's Laws*," were passed. Phelps History of Somerset, vol. ii, p. 5.

The Manor of Cromhall, Gloucester, passed from the Cromhall family to Gifford and by marriage to *Sir Richard Choke*, Knight.

(Vol. 3) Richard Chocke, of Hardwyke, late of Minchin Hampton, in the Diocese of Worcester, Oct. 7, 1493. Buried in the Church of Hardwyke. — To my eldest son 100 marks, same to Avice my daughter. To my (natural) son £20. — to Alice my (natural) daughter, 20 marks. Margaret my wife. To the Venerable man, the Prior of LLanthony, an image of gold and precious stones. My son John and Avice, my daughter to remain under his care till they are 20. Dated Nov. 11, 1493.

(Note by Revd. E. S. Chalk) In the library at Taunton Castle, Somerset there is a book, (whose reference I have lost). Its title page is a photograph of an Elizabethan Copy of "*Choke's Laws*."

1478, July 2. Lease of the Parsonage of Long Ashton, Somerset, granted by the Prior and Convent of Bath to *Sir Richard Choke*, Dame Margaret his wife and William Choke, clerk, (priest) for 60 years. Also the lease of Ashton (Ashton Meriot).

Bridgewater, (Somerset) Corporation Records. 2 Edward IV, 1463. Certificate given by the Common Stewards of Bridgewater as to the oath made before Richard Chokke, one of the Justices of the Common Pleas, in the Church of Grey Friars at Bridgewater.

Abstract of the Will of Sir RICHARD CHOKKE.

(Logge 22.) Sir RICHARD CHOKKE, one of the King's Justices of Common Pleas. *July 3, 1483*. My body to be buried, if GOD wyll, in the Parish Church of (Long) Asshton, Somerset, in my chapel there, and that there be made a sculpture, making mention of the day, month and yere of my decease. (Note by John Chalk, 5 Aug. 1940 — I myself have seen this tomb which is in excellent preservation to this day.) To every poorman and woman coming to the church of (Long) Asshton, the day of my burying, one penny, to praye for my soule. 8 shilling and 8 pence to be distributed by my Executor the day of my decease, or else the day of my burying, for 100 masses — they to be sung within or nygh about the Towne of Bristowl, for my soule and all Christen soules, that is to say, for every mass, one penny. Also I woll that there be done dayly during xxx days next ending after my said decease, "*DIRIGE*," and masse for my soule, solemnly by note, in the said Church of (Long) Asshton.

TO JOHN CHOKKE my son, xi playn basyn and xi eures of silver with which I am dayly served, when strangers come(s) unto me, and other plate. (specified) My wife DAME MARGARET & c.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Indenture of marriage between John Wroughton and me. Lands in Lamporte, Somerset. My cousin William Coventry.

TO my son WILLIAM CHOKKE, a goblet which Walter, late Abbot of Keynsham, his godfather, gaf me for hym.

My son THOMAS CHOKKE and my daughter ELIZABETH and my son, SEYMOUR, her husband. My daughter JOHANNE, and her husband. My godson, RICHARD, son of JOHN CHOKKE.

Dame MARGARET, my Wife, to have the keyping rule and governance of each of the daughters of John Hampton, Esqre., and all of their lands in E(a)st Harptree, unto the time they come to their full age, and to fynde them, and to reward them, by her discrecion at the time of their marriage, and I will that the said (Thomas) CHOKKE, my son have the 3rd part of all such lands, &c — immediately after my desese, if any of the said daughters is married unto the said THOMAS.

I BEQUETH £100 to the marriage of the daughters of JOHN and RICHARD my sons, and of the daughters of Elizabeth and Joan my daughters and £xx in amending of feble ways and briggs.

At the decese of my Wife, John, my son, to have all the hangings &c in my house at (Long) Asshton.

JOHN, WILLIAM, RICHARD and THOMAS to be Overseers of my Will. (No date of proof of Will.)

The Will of Dame MARGARET CHOKKE his Widow.

(Logge e.) MARGARET CHOKKE, late wyffe of Sir RICHARD CHOKKE, Knight, one of the King's Justices of the Comyn Pleas. Sept. 1, 1483, in the 2nd of the reign of (King) Richard III.

I BEQUETH and recommend my soul to All-mighty God my maker and my Savyer, and to His Blessed Mother, Quene of Mercy and of Grace, and to all the Saints of Heveyn.

TO be buried in the Church of Long Asshton, by my husband, SIR RICHARD CHOKKE.

TO the Cathedral Church of Wells. 6s/8d.

ALSO I WILL that the prisoners of Newgate in Bristol have every week, till the XII month be passed after my decese, a dozen of brede.

ALSO I WILL that 5 pence be given weekly to the poorest in (Long) Aysheton, during XII months after my decese, so that yt be delivered the Fridays. I BEQUETH to John Langley VI marks yerely during 4 yeres, for to goe to Oxford to Scole, and that he be preste, as soon as he may be.

MY COUSINS Thomas Strange and Leonard Mydleton my Farm of Leckhampton.

CHAPEL of St. John the Baptist of Charleton. Church of Up-Hatherley. Hinton on the Hill.

£xx to be spent there where most need is for to mend badde weys in Gloucestershire for the soul of my husband (this refers to Dame Margaret's first husband) William Gifford and me . . . To All Halows Church of Assheton, my gown of blew velvet, my kirtell of blewe damaske, and my professin ring, and a coverlett of tapestry-werke with eglie, to lay before the High Auter in principal Fests, and in other tymes to be occupied on a bedde in the Chauntry House to keep it from mothes, and I will that the procurators of the seyd Church see that it be done. I WILL to the Friars of Worspring, £x to the bylding of their place, to pray for my husbands Sir Richard Chokke, William Gifford, and for me.

I WILL that my Executors make a wyndow in (Long) Aysheton Church of three dayes (sic) and glace it as thother Wyndowes, both, with my Husband's armys and myn underneth the ymage; and Saynt Sonday be the top of the ymage, and Saynt Gregory in tother.

I REVOKE, and call agyn, all manner of writings heretofore made. And

of this my last Will I ordein, make, and call myn Executors, Sir John Newton, kt, Doctor Boston, Vicary of Saint Colas, (Nicolas) in Bristowe, and Sir Heugh Walrond, my preste, for to minister, dispose and fulfill my last Will and Testament. Oct. 8, A. D. 1481.

John Chokke, the eldest son of Sir Richard Chokke, married Elizabeth Wroughton, daughter of Sir John Wroughton, Knight of Broad Hinton, Wilts. He died 1488. She died 1493.

The Will of John Chokke, of Stanton Drew, esq., April 18, 1488. TO BE BURIED in the Parish Church by my Moder. My executors to ordeyn XII torches and IV tapers of convenient weight — the said torches to be holden by XII power (poor) men, some of them my tenants, and summe of others, and that every of the said power (poor) men may have for his labour to pray for my soule a long gowne of blake fryse, and IV pence in money. ALSO I WILL that at my interment, there be made a convenient repast in mete and drinke, to all those, that then shall come to the same, and that there be gyven by my said executors to every poor man and woman coming to the same, one penny to pray for my sowle, and after the seyd interment done, I give and bequeith as much as there shall be left and remain unspent of the said XII torches in maner following — 2 to the said Church of Stanton. 1 torch to Ashton Church. 1 to Chew. 1 to Pensford. 2 to Publow. 1 to Chelworth. 1 to Newton. 1 to Dundry. 1 to the Chapel of Coleford.

An Honest priest to pray for my sowle and for all the sowles of my Fader and Moder and my Brother Thomas for 4 years.

To the Vicar of (Long) Ashton for repairs of Church at L. Ashton.

To my Lord Dawbeney £x of the money due unto me by Sir Thomas Morgan if he help to the recovery of the same.

To my Brother Sir John Byconnell £x.

To my brother RICHARD CHOKKE, my cousin John Stanton, Sir John Bucklin my curate. Residue to Elizabeth my wife. Sir John Seyntloo, Knight, one of the Overseers. July 9, 1488.

(Dogett 26) ELIZABETH CHOKKE, of Stanton Drew, Somerset. Widow. May 5, 1493. To be buried beside my Husband. Sir John Seyntlew and John Chokke, my son, Executors. Their children. August 26, 1493. Their children. 1. Sir John Choke. 2. Thomas Chokke. 3. Nicholas Choke. 4. Alexander Choke. 5. Henry Choke. 6. William Choke, a priest. 7. Richard, godson of old Sir Richard Choke.

Bridgwater Corporation Records, Somerset. 21 Hen. VII 1506. Conveyance by Sir John Chokke, Knight for the King's Body to John Pole of his lands and tenements in Bridgwater &c Large Seal attached.

(Adeane 7.) Will of Thomas Yong, of Bristowe, (Bristol) gent. Aug. 16. 20 Hen. VII to be buried before the image of St. Thomas of Canterbury, in St. James's Chapel, Retcliffe Church.

Sir John Chokke kt. borrowed of me £50 in gold, whereof was £20 in Ryalls and £20 in Angels, and in Angels £20 upon other pledges for 6 platers of silver, 6 podingers in silver and 6 soulsters of silver marked with the arms of the said Sir John Choke as more plainly appeareth by Indenture between the said Sir John Choke and me to be paide to my cousin Hugh Younge. My wife and Wm. Malett shall have all the residue of my goods &c. May 16, 1506.

WRASTLEY 29. John Fitzrichard, of West Woodhay, Berks, Esq. (no date) John Fitzrichard and Elizabeth his wife, my father and mother, £40. My brother Leonard and my 3 sisters, £40. My brother Oswell, my mother-in-law, Mrs. Chayne, my chayne of gold, and to Harry Chocke's wife a gowne of russett-cloth,

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

my sister-in-law Thomas Cheney's wife, my brother-in-law Thos Cheyne, to Harry Chocke my sword and buckler; to John Chocke my taffeta clooke, to William Chocke my velvet coote without sleeves &c. Overseers. my father-in-law John Cheyne and Francis Chocke, Esq. To Francis Chocke my gytt-woode knyfe and thirty and 5 pair of agletts &c. By Thomas Edwards and John Goldwyn, Aug. 20, 1557. Langley 9. John Elliott, of Port Elliott, Cornwall, Nov. 7, 1576.

Thomasine Elliott alias Choke and to Mary Elliott alias Choke £50 each to their marriage. My wife Grace, Richard Elliott my nephew. Feb. 11, 1577.

1491, Sep. 20. Registers of Dean and Chapter of Wells, Harl. MSS. William Chokke, Canon Residentiary. (William Chokke, son of Sir Richard Chokke.) He is mentioned in his Father's will. He was godson of the Abbot of Keynsham. He became a priest, Prebendary of Bedminster and Vicar of St. Mary, Redcliffe, Bristol, 1473. He was along with his father and mother, lessee of Ashton Merriott and Long Ashton by Indenture dated July 2, 1478.

1472, Oct. 30. WILLIAM CHOKKE, clerk was presented to the Vicarage of Wedmore, Somerset.

RICHARD CHOKKE, 3rd son of Sir Richard Chokke. He is mentioned in the Will of his brother Thomas. He married Alice Coventry daughter and heiress of Richard (or Robert) Coventry, Lord of the Manor of Avington and Radley, Berks.

His son John Chokke married Agnes Newborough, daughter of Thomas Newborough. John Choke died 1547. His wife Agnes d. 1558. They had 1. Francis Choke, heir of Avington. 2. Henry Choke. 3. John Chocke. 4. William Choke. 5. Ann Choke. 6. Frances Choke. 7. Amye or Ann who married John Stanciale, of Westbury, Wilts.

John Chock of Shalbourn, Wilts, June 2, 1594. My two daughters Petronell and Ellinor, the oxen &c which my son Francis Chock hath at Publow, Somerset. My wife Petronell and my son Anthony, Executors, Alexander Chock, of Avington, Esquire Rowland Hill, of Shalbourn, clerke, — Overseers. Nov. 26, 1594. To my 2 daughters Petronell and Ellinor all my corn upon the ground now growing in Shalbourn, between them, also £20 which my son Francis oweth me by bond. To my said 2 daughters all my 12 oxen kien and steers which my son Francis hath at Publow, in Somerset; and if my wife bestow any more upon them, lett it be upon their obedience and good behaviour towards her. Will proved by Petronell and Anthony Chock.

Fettiplace 31. JOHN WEST, of Shalbourn, gentleman, August 2, 1514, to be buried at the discretion of Master Jno. Choke, Exr.

WILLIAM RICHMOND alias Webb, of Stewkley Grange, Bucks, married as his 2nd wife Margery daughter of John Chocke, of Shalbourn, by whom he had one son, William Richmond.

Inquisitione Post Mortem at Grampound, Berks, Oct. 27. 5 and 6 Philip and Mary, 1558. On the death of JOHN CHOCKE, Esq. decd. He was seized in his own right of the Mannors of Avington, Denford, and Radley, Berks, in the Advowson of Avington, and in lands called Chartes, and in mills, and one fulling Mill at Denford, in tenements called Polly's Denys, in the parish of Shalbourne, and being so seized August 10, 22 Hen. VII. (1507) granted them to Edmund Dudley, Esq. Thomas Newborough, Esq. John West and Henry Pauncefoot gents on condition that they should refoff them to John Chocke and Agnes his wife. Then by a deed given at Lockington, August 15, 22 Hen. VII (1507) he granted all these manors &c to John Chocke and his wife Agnes. Then John Chocke April 1, 25 Henry VIII (1534) for the consideration of £80 paid to John Chocke by Lady Alicia Darell, late wife of Sir Edward Darell, now deceased, granted to Catherine Chocke, daughter of the aforesaid Lady Alicia, and wife of Francis Chocke, son and heir of the aforesaid John Chocke, to hold the Manor of Avington for 31 years paying to John Chocke £8.10s. at Michaelmas and Lady Day. John Chocke granted to Henry Chocke his younger son an annuity of £6.13s. 4d. from the Manor of Avington, dated Oct. 4, 34. Henry VIII (1542). JOHN CHOCKE held Avington of the King, as Duke of Lan-

caster, by 20th part of a knight's fee. Two mills at Denford of Sir John Cheney &c. JOHN CHOCKE died July 14, 1547 according to the Register of the Church at Shalbourne. Francis Chocke, Esq. is his son and nearest heir, aged at the taking of this Inquisition 46 years and more. AGNES CHOCKE died June 12 last 1558.

FRANCIS CHOKE, Lord of Avington and Shalbourne, son of John and Agnes Chocke, married Catherine, daughter of Sir Edward Darell. He died 1561-2 sine prole and was buried at Shalbourne, where, in his monument, appears his effigies in armour, with a beard of great length, and this inscription, "Pray for the sole of Francis Choke, decessed, 14 day of March, in the yere of our Lord, 1562. Cheyne 42. FRANCIS CHIOKE of Avington, Berks, Esq. Feb. 1, 4 Eliz. 1562, of hole and perfecte mynde and memoire, thanks be unto God thinginge on these transitorre and passinge daies of this unstable worlde, and that nothing is more suer and certein than death, or nothing moer uncerteine than the houre of deathe-desiring the Mercie of All mighty God, do make, ordeine and declare this present Indenture, also this scedule hereunto annexed, to be my Testament. My body to be chested and buried in the Church of Shawbourne on the North side of the Chancell and the obsequies to be done at my Buriall, according to the discrecion of my Executors, and although I acknowledge my bodie to be but a "vile cadaver" and verie earth. yet I will not refuse the comelie orders and Christian rightes used. I will therefore my obsequies to be done at the monethe according to myne estate and that all the scutchens of arms that shall be painted, to be set about my hearse and all other plaices. I will these words shall be written about them "Remedium Unicum Jesus Christus" and that within the space of 2 yeaes I will a comelie monument to be set upon my grave, making mencion of my name and the day of my decease. I WILL also there be a sermon at the monethe obsequies, to be made by a learned manne, and that my neighbours and frendes be bid to the Sermon and that an honest and sufficiente dinner be prepared for them and others that shall thither resort and I will that VI pounds of currante English money to be given and delte that day unto pore people by the Churchwardens and 3 other honeste men. Also I desire and praye my servants both men and women faithfully to help and serve my executors that daie and I give to eche of my men a black coat of blacke clothe or puke colour and to eche of the women a cassocke of blacke cloathe or puke colour and to every one of them both men and women a yeaer's wages. ALSO I will that my Executors shall keep hospitably at my house at Avington for the space of VI weeks, and my servants to have meate and drinke and their accustomed lodging there for that space yf they list to take yt. To the Poor Men's Boxes of Fiddleton, Marlborowe, Kintbury, and Newburie £4 of English money to each box 20/- of Shawborne 40/- of Hungerford 40/- and in everie of the Churches aforesaid, I will there be certain skutchins of my armes to be sett upp. To each poor man's box of everie Parishe within 10 miles of Avington, 2/- and in everyone of these churches one skutchin of arms to be sett upp.

I WILL there be 30 sermons made by 3 learned Preachers everie Preacher to make X sermons within the space of one year after my decease, to be made all uppon Sondaies at the time appointed on the Booke of Service at Fiddleton 2, at Kinson Collingbourne 2, at Great Bedwyn, 2 at Shawbourne, 4 at Great Ashforde, 2 at Kinburie, 2 at Marleborough, 6 at Hungerford, 4 at Newburie, 6 sermons and every of these 3 preachers to have for his paynes £4 of English money, and at every time they preache to have their dinner and if my executor be absent from any of the Sermons that he make his sufficient deputie to give the preacher entertainment. I WILL that the Preachers be appointed by the discrecion of my Lorde Bishoppe of Sarum and I give to my saide Lorde a ring of ffyne goulde weying half an ounce and written about, "Fides, Veritas, et Virtus." I give to the pore maydens at Kintburie such as lacke helpe of their frendes XXX pounds of money also those of Hungerford XX pounds, of Shawborne X pounds of Fiddleton and Horkleston X pounds. This I do give to the prefermente of their marriage. I will the money be bestowed amongst as many maydens as may be, but yet not so many but as it more do rather good to some

than to none, yt shall be given by the discrecion of my Executors and the Curate and 5 of the honest and substantial men of the Parishe. This is to be done as often as need and tyme shall require within the space of 6 yeares. Also I will there be given unto these gentlmen whose names I will write in the scedule annexed a ringe of ffyne goulde, weying half an ounce and with a knoppe, wherein I will be graven a diall and the heade of a deade man and written about it, "Hora appropinquat."

Sir John Thynne, knight, to be an overseer and helper to have my will fulfilled and I give to him two of my greatest oxen and one of bredden mares. To Dorothy Thynne his daughter and my god-daughter my silver dish. I give to Master Hippiisley who hath been heretofore my counsaile, VI pounds and to have at all times his ordinance fee. The third part of the Rentes of my lands shall paie the rest of my debts and legacies until my will be fulfilled. My Cousin Richard Chocke to be my sole excutor. If he refuse, John Browne, John of Idmiston. If he refuse, then my cousin Francis Chocke to be my executor. I stand bound in an obligation to Sir Anthony Hungerford, knight, and Sir Edward Hungerford, his son, Esq., on condition that I do not actes to defete or hinder Mrs. Katherine sometyne my wife of her estate, that she hath by virtue of a Lease made by Sir Edward Darell, knight, of his scite and fearme of the Manor of Fiddlington, Wilts, as by a pair of Indentures appeareth, dated April 18, 38 Hen. VIII of famous memorie (1546) and therefore I devise my Fearme of Fidleton to be delivered to the said Mrs. Katherine within 10 daies after my decease. I give unto my Brother, John, Six Pounds annuity out of my Manor of Tockington. To my sister Stanciale £4 of money to be paid out of Denford Mills.

To Sir John Thynne, knight, Master Hippiisley, Mr. John Hungerford of Downe Ampney, Mr. William Darell, Master Clifford of Boscown, Mr. Cheyney of Woodhay, Mr. Edmund Hungerford, Mr. Edward Hungerford, of Weston, Mr. Godarde, of Standen, Mr. John Winchcombe, of Buckleburie, Mr. Stafford (of Bradfield) Mr. Youngry Bostledon (Basildon) my cousin William Choke, my cousin Francis Chocke, and Mr. Becke to eche of them a ringe of goulde. To William Parsons a good geldinge, a new sword, a buckler, a pair of new bootes and spurs and £3. To my brother John a blacke coat. A blacke gowne unto my brother Webb, and a black coate; unto eche of my sisters a blacke cassocke. My cousins Francis and William Chocke.

Proved by Richard Chocke, Dec. 4, 1563.

THOMAS CHOKKE 4th son of Sir Richard Chokke. He married Joanne Hampton, the youngest of the 3 daus. and co-heiresses of John Hampton of E. Harptree. She was only 14 in 1485. Her sister Elizabeth Hampton married Sir John Chokke and her sister Lucy married Thos. Chokke, nephew of Thos. Chokke. Thos. Chokke died 1487, s. p.

JOAN CHOKKE daughter of Sir Richard Choke married Sir Christopher Wroughton. Elizabeth Chocke, another daughter of Sir Richard Chocke, married 1st John St. Maur, Esq. of Beckington son of Thomas St. Maur, by Philippa dau. of Sir Edmund Hungerford of Down Ampney.

Sir John Chokke, K. B., 1491 knighted at the creation of Henry Duke of York.

Richd Choke, son of Alex. Choke. He had 2 wives, 1. Susan Hungerford, d. of Sir Jno. Hungerford. By her he had — 1. Thomas Choke, who died a Bachelor, 1635. (Sadler. 117. Thomas Choke of Newbury, July 7, 1635, gent, buried at Newbury. My sisters Mary Cox, Bridget Banister, Ursula Munday, £20 each. My brother-in-law, Gabriel Cox, my cousins Bridget Cox, John Hornsea, Susan Gooden, Sarah Wrastler, Elizabeth Tutt, &c. Nov. 21, 1635.)

2. Ursula Choke, married John Munday of Biddesdon, Wilts.

3. Bridget Choke married 1. Henry Yates of Newbury, (after 1607) and 2. Banister.

4. Mary Choke married Gabriel Cox d. 1638-9. Gabriel Cox, the elder, of Newbury, Berks, gent, Sept. 15, 14. Charles I, buried at Newbury. Francis Choke,

of Avington, Esq. and Thomas Bailey, of Newbury, Gent, Trustees of my lands &c in Newbury, Thatcham, and Greenham. My son Gabriel Cox, £20, to my grandchild Ursula Tutt. Residue to my daughters Bridget and Frances. Exors.

Proved by them Mar. 15, 1638/9. Gabriel Cox was steward of the Manor of Kintbury. Gabriel Cox, jun. was Mayor of Newbury in 1643, and subsequently Town Clerk. He presented a memorial to Charles II at the Restoration. John Gunter, of Barton in Kintbury, Berks, Jan. 8, 1624. (Clarke 5.) By Alice, relict. He was buried at Kintbury, aged 89. Alice Gunter, widow of John Gunter of Kintbury, Oct. 4. 2. Charles 1.

RICHARD CHOKE married 2ndly, Elizabeth Boulting of Sutton, Somerset. She died 1610. (40) Their children, — 1. Alexander Choke, 2. Francis C. / 3. William, / 4. Frances, / 5. Grace, / 6. Elizabeth Choke, married Thomas Darrell of West Woodhay, who died 1591. She was buried at Hungerford, April 3, 1581. THOMAS DARRELL, of Balsdon, Berks, Esq. Aug. 20, 1591. (St. Barbe, 65) To Elizabeth Darell, my daughter £300 now in the keeping of Richard Choke, Esq.; my father-in-law, and Alexander Choke, my brother-in-law and Daniel White of Kingston, Ramsbury, Wilts, yeoman, shall have the disposing of it for my daughter's benefit. My Manor of Kintbury-Ambresbury and West Woodhay and of Combe near Fittleton, Wilts. Legacy of £1500 to Elizabeth my daughter, my sister Frances Browne, wife of Clement Browne, gent, 40/— to John Browne their son, my godson £5. My son and heir John Darell, and Alexander Choke, Executors. Proved by Alexander Choke, Sep. 17, 1591. Their son John Darell, created Baronet, died 1657. Buried at Kintbury, 1591 Sept. 16 Thomas Darell, Esq. Alexander Choke, son of Richard Choke. He married Apr. 1584, Joan Webb daughter of Mr. Webb, of Beckington, Somerset. He died sine prole 1608. He was one of the witnesses to the Will of Chief Justice Popham, Sep. 21, 1604. Alex. Choke, Esq., of Avington, July 28, 1607. (Windebank 48). To Johane Cox, d. of Gabriel Cox and Maria his wife, one of the sisters of me the said Alexander, £50, at 16, or at her marriage. My brother Gabriel Cox. To Alexander Chock who I and my wife have adopted to be our heire my seal of Arms, my books, &c., he to be governed by Joane his aunt my wife "who to him has been as a mother." To my brother Francis Chocke my 2 white heiffers at Radley, that go through mylch this year. My sister Mary Cox, my sister Bridget Yate, my sister Munday. Residue to my wife Johane, my cousins Rich Bartlett and Thomas Morgan Esqrs. My brother Francis Choke and Gabriel Cox Overseers. Proved by Johane Choke, May 4, 1608. His widow married 2ndly, Sir Gabriel Dowse.

Francis Choke, brother of Alexander Choke and son of Richard Choke, 1563, matriculated at Oxford, Nov. 28, 1581, aged 18. He succeeded to the Avington estates on the death of his son, Sir Alexander Choke in 1625. He married 3 wives: — 1. MARY Swifte dau. of Thomas Swift of London by whom he had Sir Alexander Choke, Knight. 2. Elizabeth Horner, daughter of Sir John Horner, of Cloford, Somerset, by whom he had 1. Sir Francis Choke, 2. Alexander, 3. Mary, 4. Jane who married at Mildenhall, Wilts, Oct. 9, 1641 Matthew Hungerford. He died Oct. 20, 1677, buried at Rotherhithe. 5. Ellinor Grove, who afterwards married Thomas Gouldsmith.

(Coventry 158) FRANCIS' CHOKE of Shalbourn, Wilts and Berks, Esq., Mar. 25, 1639. The unprofitable servant of God, to be buried at Avington by my ancestors. My gold ring and seal of arms with my pedigree writings and evidences to Francis Choke my son and heir. To my 2nd son Alexander Choke an annuity of 60 Pounds out of lands at Shalbourn and the lease of Denford Mills and Dunne Mills, Berks, at 21. To my 2 daughters Mary and Jane Choke 500 Pounds a piece at 24 or marriage. To my brother William 2 suits of apparel. To my mother Grove for a token of my love 20/— for a ring. To my wife Elinor, the lease of Abbots Poulden. My wife's sister's daughter Ann Tanner. Proved by Ellinor Choke, widow Nov. 21, 1640.

1655, May 31. Administration granted to Thomas Gouldsmith, husband of Ellinor Gouldsmith, late Choke, of goods of Francis Choke not administered to.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Sir Alexander Choke, born 1594, son of Francis Choke, of Yatton, adopted as his heir by his uncle and aunt Alexander Choke and Joan Webb, marticultated at Oxford, May 19, 1609. He married 2 wives but died September 1625. 1. BRIDGET HUNGERFORD, daughter of Sir Ant. Hungerford of Black Bourton, Oxford. They were married at Great Bedwyn, Oct. 5, 1612. 2. MARY PITT daughter of Sir Wm. Pitt, knight, Comptroller of the Royal Household and Principal Officer of the Exchequer, who died 26 May, 1636, aged 77, buried at Stratfieldsaye. She married 2. John Rudhall and 3. John Vaughan.

(Clarke, 59.) SIR ALEXANDER CHOKE of Shalbourn, Berks and Wilts, July 24, 1624, to be buried at Avington. The Manor of Kintbury is sold to me by conveyance to me and divers of my friends in trust to my behalfe, by Sir John Darell of East Woodhay, Hants, Bart, for 2,500 Pounds already paid to him, between whom and my friends before mentioned, there are covenants for the Redemption and buying again of the same, if Sir John Darell should pay to me the like sum at a certain day yet to come. Of the marriage portion of my now wife, being 2,300 Pounds there remains 1,500 Pounds in the hands of my father-in-law Sir William Pitt to be kept until my wife's jointure shall be made up by me, or my heirs to the value of 400 Pounds per ann. which is not yet done. I had a lease of the said Manor which I assigned over in trust to my brother-in-law Edward Hungerford, and my cousin Charles Davers, Esq. My father Frances Choke, of Yatton, Somerset, Esq. shall settle upon good conveyance of land 400 Pounds according to the Indenture made between Sir W. Pitt and myself. Then the 1500 Pounds in the hands of my Father-in-law and all averages shall be due to my father and his heirs, and if the said Manor be not re-bought it shall pass to my said father. All surplus &c after payment of my debts &c to my father 29 Pounds out of the manor of Kintbury to my Uncle William Choke, yearly. If my father die, before he receive the benefit of the lands and money then such shall come to my Executors for the use of my brother Francis Choke until he attain 20. If he die, then to the next male of my father. To my brother Francis all my books, seals and pictures. To my cousin, Sir John Darell my grey Nag, called Millington. To my cousin Richard Browne of Denford, 100 Pounds. To my servant P. Woolridge a tenement at Standerwick, Somerset. To my uncle Gabriel Coxe the stewardship of Kintbury with the yearly fee of 44/— praying him to be assistant to my successors as he hath been to my predecessors and me. To Ellinor daughter of Gabriel Coxe, a cup of the value of 20 Pounds. To my wife Mary all my household goods &c. My father-in-law Sir Anthony Hungerford and Sir Wm. Pitt, knights, to be Executors. Proved by them May 20, 1625.

Inquisitione Post Mortem. At Reading, Berks, July 21, 1 Ch. I. 1625, on the death of Sir Alex. Choke, Knight. Before his death a certain Alexander Choke and his brother Francis Choke Father of the said Sir Alexander Choke were seized in their own right as of fee in the Manors of Avington, Denford, and Radleigh, Berks, also in messuage in Shalbourn, Bagshot, and Rodnam, Standerwick, and Capenor Somerset, lands in Beckington, &c. The said Alexander long before the death of Sir Alexander Choke by Indenture 41. Eliz. (1549?) 1609? granted to James Ley, Lord Treasurer of England, and Gabriel Cox, gent, and others, lands &c to the use of Alexander Choke for his life and then for the use of Johane then wife of Alexander Choke, and then of the heirs male of his body &c and in default to Alexander Choke, son of the aforesaid Francis Choke brother of the said Alexander. Joanna now wife of Sir Gabriel Dowse, Francis Choke, father of Alexander, brother, is nearest heir of the aforesaid Alexander Choke, and is 40 years of age and more. Mary the wife of Alexander Choke, is aged 50 and more.

Pile 74. Sir William Pitt, of Westminster, Knight, Apr. 28, 1636, to be buried at Stratfieldsaye, Hants by my wife. My Manor of Hartley Waspell. My daughter Elizabeth Wheeler, widow. My father John Pitt, of Blandford Forum. Intention to build a Manorhouse at Iwerne Courtney, Dorset. My sons Edward and John. My daughter Lady Choke. My son-in-law, Clement Walker, Margaret Rudhall, daughter of John Rudhall, Esq., deceased. To my Lady Choke, one of

my Nuremburg Cupps with the cover which I formerly intended for John Rudhall, Esq., her late husband, deceased. June 2, 1636. 1628. December 10. Married John Rudhall and Mary Chocke, (Cholke in Rudhall pedigree) see p. 15. Register of St. Peter le Poer London. Lady Mary Choke married 3rdly before 1646 John Vaughan, Esq. of Over Ross, Herefordshire, a Popish recusant. 1645-7. A large and beautiful marble tomb in Ross Church to John Rudhall and his wife. The figures are represented in the costume of the period, the frilled collar, the lace work, the headdress of the lady, and other portions are worthy of the closest inspection. The inscription is in Latin and may thus be translated: "John Rudhall of Rudhall in the county of Hereford Esq. the son of William who died the 29th March 1636 lies buried here in whose pious memory his dearest and sorrowful wife, Mary the daughter of Sir William Pitt, knight, of Hartle (Hartley) in the County of Somerset erected this tomb." Around the sides of the tomb are represented the youthful members of the family; and the early death of one may be conjectured by an infant in a shroud being placed close to a skull. By an accident these small figures have been broken off. (Twisse. 90. Thomas Bayley of Newbury, Berks, gent. Jan. 8, 1642. My Aunt Mrs. Ursula Hungerford 20/- for a mourning ring, &c. £4.14.6d owed me by Mrs. Choke of Avington, June 5, 1646.

Francis Choke, eldest son and heir of Francis Choke of Yatton, then of Avington, by his second wife Elizabeth Horner. He married 1635 May 7 at St. Bride's Fleet St., Ann Lowe daughter of Sir Gabriel Lowe of Boxwell, Gloucestershire, by whom he had besides his eldest son and heir Francis Choke, 2. Alexander Choke. 3. Charles Chokke of New Sarum, Wilts May 5, 1673, gent. (Pye. 145.) to be buried at Avington. My 3 officers Col. Rogers, Capt. Francis Byam and Cornet Wyndham, a ring of 10/- and to the soldiers in the Cornett's squadron a pair of gloves each. My brother Mr. Alexander Chokke and his wife a ring of 20/-. Residue to my dearly beloved brother Hussey Elwes Hinton Chokke Exor. Proved by Hussey Elwes Hinton Chokke Nov. 26, 1673. 4. Hussey Elwes Hinton Chokke, born 1655, matriculated at Oxford (New Coll.) Sep. 27, 1760 aged 18. B. A. Ap. 29, 1674. 5. Mary Choke. 6. Frances Choke, married Robt. Hale the eldest son of Sir Matthew Hale, Chief Justice of the King's Bench. Robert Hale died 1670. He was aged 38, buried at Alderley, July 28, 1670. She died Dec. 13, 1670, buried at Avington. Sir Matthew Hale in his will mentions their marriage as having taken place Jan. 24. 16th of the present reign. (Ch. II.)

Francis Choke joined the King's party in the Civil War, and was fined as a delinquent. Royalist Composition Papers, 1st series CXIII. 207. 2nd series XX. 817. &c. 1646 Nov. 26, Francis Choke of Avington, Berks, gent. His delinquency "that he was in Armes against the Parliament and did voluntarily assist his Majesty in this unnatural war. He hath taken the negative oath Sept. 28, 1646 and the National Covenant before Saml. Gibson, minister of Margaret's, Westminster, Oct. 27, 1645. He is seized in fee to him and his heirs in possession of and in the Manor of Avington, Berks, and of the demesnes thereof and of a farm called Radley farm and all other lands and rents with Denford Mills belonging to the said Manor, and one tenement called "The Bell," and certain lands lying in Charnum Street, in the Parish of Hungerford, to the amount per annum of 265 pounds. "That from and after the decease of Ellinor Gouldsmith his mother, there will come to him and his heirs the manor of Shawbourne and other lands belonging thereto 75 pounds. A personal estate in stock and goods to the value of 100 pounds out of which he claims to be allowed £6.8s. fee farm rent paid to the Crown for ever for his Manor aforesaid, and 60 pounds per annum charged on his manor and lands at Shawbourne payable to Alexander Choke, his brother to commence after the death of his said mother as by deed appeareth Apr. 20. 2 Ch. He is indebted 300 pounds. Fine, 572 pounds. In the Certificate appended of Saml. Gibson Oct. 27, 1645. He is called Sir Francis Choke, knt. He signs his name F. Choke, 1646 Sept. 28. Affidavit that he being several times plundered has lost many of his evidences that concerned his estates. 1649 Sept. 18. Francis Choke of Avington, Berks, Esq. His delinquency "that he was in arms against the Parliament." He rendered himself before Dec. 1645. The

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

fine rests 572 pounds. Francis Chokke of Avington, Berks, Esq. Jan. 15, 1654. (Berkeley) 354. My 3 sons Alexander, Charles, and Hussey Elwes Hinton, 500 pounds a piece at 21. To my daughter Frances certain parcels of land &c. Mortgage of 400 pounds on the Manor of Avington. My wife Ann. To Francis 1300 pounds, Gabriel Coxe, John Munday, of Newbury and Edmund Stephens of Hungerford, gent, are seized in the reversion of my Manor at Avington. My heir after he has attained the age of 21 within 2 years to raise the money, &c. Residue to my loving wife Anne. Proved by Anne Chokke, relict. Oct. 28, 1656.

ANN CHOKK. of Avington, Berks, Widow, July 15, 1659, my worldly estate with which I was entrusted, or of which I was and am seized as possessor of, by the Will of my late husband Sir Francis Chokke, or anie other. The will of my said husband to be fully performed; debts to be paid. Estate with real and personal to be disposed of according to my late husband's will by my Trustees, amongst and unto my children. I nominate my son Francis Chokk, and my dear Frances Chokk to be my executors.

My friends James Anderton, Francis Mundy, clerks, (?Boxford and Welford) Charles Cotton, and Francis Reade, gents, to be my Trustees. Codicil. 40 pounds to George Campion of Wantage. Proved by Francis and Frances Chokk, Aug. 20, 1659. Buried at Kintbury, Berks. 1661 Jan. 24, Dorothy Chocke. Marriages at St. Margaret's Westminster. 1657. Last pubn. Alex. Choke, gent and Mary Roberts, spinster. 1712 Administration. Alex. Chock, late Lieut. in the Regt. of Lord Shannon, died at Northsfield Durham, to Ann Chock, spinster, sister of deceased. Alex. Choke, (each about 27. Licence applied for March 1670-1) 2nd son of Francis Choke, he married Anne Hayne aged about 27, of Wallington, Administration 1675 Sept. 10. Commission issued to Ann, relict of Alexander Choke late of Newbury, Berks, deceased. Buried Newbury May 29, 1675.

Baptised at Kintbury, Berks, 1671 Oct. 13, Alex. son of Mr. Alex. Chock and Ann his wife. Brimpton, Berks, Alex. Choke son of Alex and Ann Choke, of Hyde, died March 10, 1661? CHILTON FOLIOT Burials. 1677. May 16, the wife of Richd. Choke buried at Hungerford St. Christopher Stocks, London. Burials. 1665 Sep. 5, Alexander Chock, prentice to Henry Baynbrigge died of the Plague. Burials at St. Margaret's, Westminster, 1736-7 Jan. 29, Alexander Chocke, Esq. Mr. Alexander Chock was Receiver of Excise, and subscriber to Rowes, Lucan's "Pharsalia," published 1718. (In Musgrave's Obituary, called Clerk of Debentures in Exchequer.)

Chocke of Keynsham, Somerset, General Extracts from Register. Burials. Latest date, 1664 Aug. 16, Mr. Thos. Chooke, (Chock).

Annual Register, Jan. 29, 1723. Mr. Choke of the Exchequer laid before the Commons on account of the Publick debts due standing out at Michaelmas 1722.

From Register, Henbury, Gloucester. Joseph Chock, of this Parish, Schoolmaster, died Nov. 30, 1725, aged 55.

1742 Dec. 10, Administration of goods of Thos. Chock, of St. Ann's, Blackfriars, London, late of His Majesty's ship, "Ipswich." to Judith Chock, relict.

Joseph Chock, of Henbury, Gloucester, Schoolmaster, Nov. 23. (Plymouth, 21) 1705.

From Foster's Alumni Oxoniensis

CHOCKE, Alexander, of Somerset, Queen's College, M. 1609, aged 18. M. P. for Ludgershall, /CHOCK, Francis, of Somerset, Hart Hall, M. 1581, aged 18. /CHOCK, Francis of Wilts, Gent, Matriculated. 1581, Hart Hall, aged 18, also of Berks, in Registers of Lincoln's Inn, 1588. ///CHOCK, Francis son of Richard Chalk of Avington, Knight, (born 1642.) Trinity Coll. Matriculated 1661, aged 19. ///CHOCK, CHOKKE, Hussey Elwes Hinton, youngest son of Francis C. of Avington, Berks, "aquitis aurati" New College, Matriculated 1670, aged 18. B. A. 1674. /////CHOCK, Joseph, son of John C. of Bristol, gent, St. John's, Matriculated 1687, aged 18. ///CHOKE, Matthew, Northants (fil. pleb.) New College, 1596, aged 18. B. A. ///Choke, Thomas, Magdalen,

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

1680. ///CHARKE, Thomas, fil gen. 1650, 6th and youngest son of Benjamin of London. Haberdasher.

BERKSHIRE WILLS.

- 1638, Chalke, Dorothy, Chieveley.
- 1553. do Henry, Shaw, Aust. 39.
- 1553. do Henry, Shaw, B.204.
- 1635. do John, West Hagbourne.
- 1607. do Thomas, Snelsmore, Chieveley, K.339.
- 1622. Chaulke, Thomas, Snelsmore.
- 1604 Chawke, alias Chalke, Richard, Shaw, at K.178.
- 1563. Clocke, Francis, Esq. Abingdon, (Avington) E.281
- 1563. Chocke, Francis, Esq. Abingdon or Avington, 121.1.
- 1623. Chocke, Susanna, West Woodhay.
- 1635. Chokke, Thomas, Newbury, Gent, M.425 (se. p. 13.) in P. C. C.
- 1580. Chake, Henry, Shaw?
- 1601. Chacke, Richd., Cholsey.

Registers of S. Nicholas, Newbury.

- 1718. Chock, Dec. 23. Baptized s. of John and Mary Cholk.
- 1721. Mary, Oct. 30. Bap. d. of John & Mary Cholk.
- 1725. Robert, Nov. 13. Bap. s. of John and Mary Cholk.
- 1724. Child, April 21. Buried? of John Chok.

Burials. S. Mary le Bowe.

- 1675/6. Jan. 21. Daniell Chalk. Beadle of this Ward.
- 1676. Nov. 15. Elizabeth Chalk. Widow.
- 1767. *Thomas Chalk*, married Elizabeth Lawrence, *St. George's Hanover Square. Marriage.* 1792. John Chalk of the parish of Barking, Essex, Bachelor, and Susannah Gouge of this parish, S. Paul Covent Garden, Spinster, a minor, by licence.
- 1794. Lydia? dau of Samuel Chalk by Elizabeth his wife, born Aug. 10, 1793. Bapt. Jan. 4, 1794, S. Paul, Covent Garden. Newbury Church, Berks.
- Burials. 1655 July 23, Ann Chalke.
- 1655/6. Feb. 6, David Chalke.
- 1659. May 27, George Seymore.
- 1691. Aug. 11, Ann Chalk.

Baptisms. 1718. Thomas son of John & Mary Choke. Dec. 23.

WILL OF RICHARD CHOKKE, Knight. beyng in my good and whole mynde and memory thankes be Almighty God &c. Also I will that myn expenses funeral be don honestly woute pompe or bost after the sadde discrecion of myn executors under wrytn and that the prestes and clerkes being present and helping at my buryng & at everich of the said dirges & masses be rewarded after the discrecion of myn executours. And also I will that myne executours at the end of the said xxx dayes do to be holden myn enterment and provyd that ther be had at the same xij torches & iiij tapers of convenienced weight the same xij torches to be holden by xij pore men, some of them my tenants and some of other. And that evyriche of the saide poure men have for his labor and to pray for my soule a longe gowne of black frise (Frieze, a coarse wool cloth, thick and warm, much used by the lower classes for jerkins, doublets, and gowns.) — (Fairholt's Costume in England) or white and iiij in money. ALSO I WILL that at the same myn enterment ther be made a convenient repaste of mete and drink to all of thos that then shall com to the same. And that ther be gevyn by myn executours to every poure man and woman comyng to my said enterment jd to pray for my soule.

And after my seid enterment don, I geve and bequeth as moch as than shalbe left & remayne unspent of the seid xij torches and ij tapers in maner & forme as folowith that is to say two torches and the seid iiij tapers to the seid Church

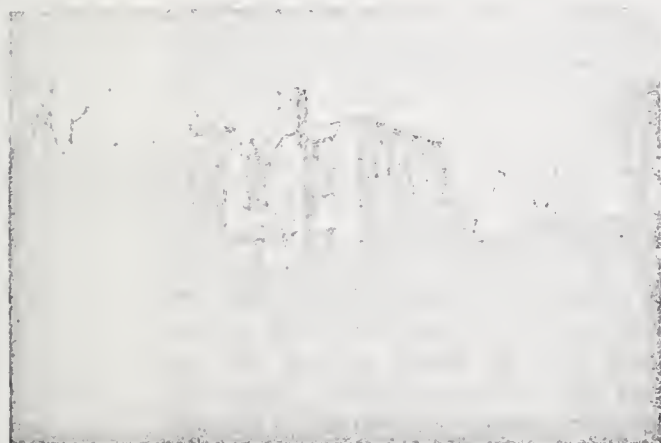
of (Long) Assheton ij torches thereof to the chirch of Staunton Drewe, one torch thereof to the Parish Chirch of Chewe, another to the Parish Chirch of Pensford, another to the Parish Church of Publowe another to the Parish church of Norton another to the Parish Church of Lye. byside L. Assheton another to the parish chirch of Cameley another to the parish Chirch of Chelsworth another to the Parish Chirch of Bedmynster. Also I woll that my executours fynde an honest secular prest to syng for my soule and the soule of Johane late my wiff, and of my fader and moder and for the soules of William, John, William Johane, John, and John and for the soules that I am to do or pray for by the spaces of x yeres after my decease if I make none other ordnance or prevysion, for a preste to sing perpetually in the seid Chirch of Assheton to pray for my said soule the soules aforesaid and all cristen soules. ALSO I BEQUETH to the Vicar of the seid chirch at Assheton for my thithes & offeringes, forgotyn or negligently with holden xxs. And to the Vicar of the seid chirch of Staunton for like cause xs. Also I bequeth to the reparation of the mother chirch of Saint Andrewe thappostell in Wellis, vjs. viijd. Also I bequeth to the work of the seid chirch of Staunton Drewe xiijs. iiijd. Also I bequeth to the reparation of the chapell of Our Lady of Chewe vjs. viijd. To the reparation of the chapell of Pensford, vjs. viiijd.

TO JOHN CHOKE, my son, xi. playn basins &c. then add ij. salt salers and overgilt wt. one cover to the same which I had of Maister John Barnard and a little chalice ij. small cruettes and a pax of silver, one standing ciup of silver ungilt, two chaced peces of silver wt one covering, ij. salt salers of silver with one covering, a dozen complete of my silver vessels such as the seid Dame Margaret my wiff wole assigne hym to have & also my londis & tenementes that I have in Lamporte to have to hym and to his heires of his body lawfully begotten in full payment of the same specified in the Indentures of maridge made betwene John Wroughton and me so that the dame John Wroughton . . . and by his dede delyver to my saide-executours a general acquietance of all maner accions personal x. & c.

To RICHARD CHOKK, my son, ij. standing peces covered, one of silbver, another gilt, v salt salers of silver di gilt such as the seid Dame Margarete wole assigne, the C. mark which my cosyn William Carent gyf him and over that xxij. li.vjs. viijd. Also I bequeth to my son William Chokke a standing cup covered with silver as the seide Dame Margarete wole assigne also a goblet &c. Also a pott of silver and xx. li. in mony to contynue his residence. I bequeth to my son THOMAS CHOKKE ij standing cuppes covered, one of silver a nother gilt xij. spones of silver ij. salt salers of silver, one thereof covers two flatt peces, one thereof covers such as the seid Dame Margarete will assigne and C. li. in mony. ALSO I BEQUETH to my doughter Elizabeth and to my son Seymour her husband a standing cupp of silver covered such as my seid wyff wole assigne and xx. li. in I forgeve them the xli. that I lent to them so that my seid son Seymour trouble not myn executours for no mater. Also I bequeth to my daughter Johane and to her husband a standing cupp of silver covered such as the seid dame Margarete wole assigne and xx.li. in money and I forgeve them the x.li. and the iiij. li. that I lent them. Also I bequeth to RICHARD CHOKK my godson, son of John Chokke x.li. To the Abbot of Keynsham xx.s. to the prior there vjs.viijd. to the supprior there iijs.iiijd. and to every other chanon there xxd. to pray for me and to se that my masse that I have at Keynsham be truly contynued. Also I bequeth to the Abbot of Glastonbury x.s. to the Prior of the same place iijs.iiijd. and to every other monk there xijd. Also I bequethe Priour of Bathe vis.viijd. to the supprior there iijs.iiijd. and to every other monk therè xijd. Item. I bequethe to the Rector of Edington vjs. viijd. and to every broder there xijd. Also I bequeth to the Priour and convent of every order of Freris of Bristowe vjs. viijd. To the freres of Evelchestre vjs.viijd. To the freres of Briggewater vjs.vjd. To John Staunton xx mark in mony. To William Clerk C.s. To John Slegge that is dwelling with me x.li. To the seide Dame Margarete my wyff CC.li. sterlinge and all the plate and goodes hadde wt, her and my 3 best basyns and ewers of silver to the same .iiij. basyns belonging,



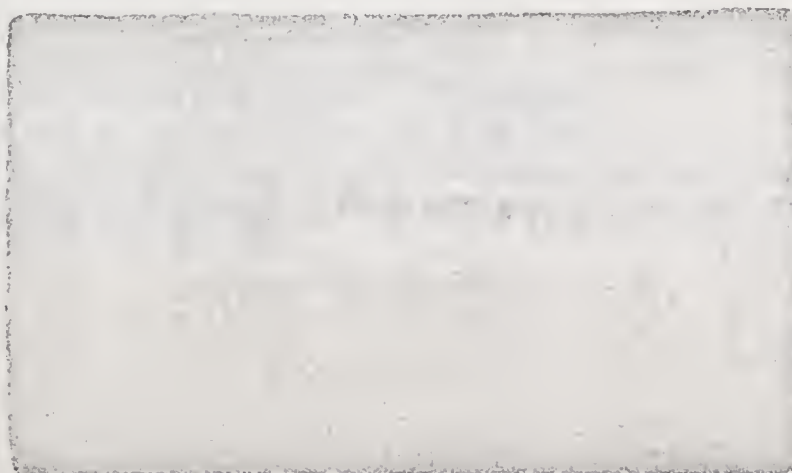
Old Rock House of my grandfather, William Roscoe Chalk,
which he built about 1853, at Belton, Texas.



Ruins of Old Rock House



Lane at left of Old Rock House and Nolan Creek
crossing, used by Cattle Trail Drivers of
Pioneer Days. (From my earliest Recollections)



also ij. of my best standyng cuppes of silver and other gilt, ij. highest salt salers gilt; ij. pottes of silver, vj. of my best gilt sponys and ij. dosyn sponys of silver and a spone to ete greene gynger with all 3 chaced peces of silver with one coveryng, a flat pece of silver and overgilt with a covering a layer, a ewer, and a pax brede (or osculatory) of silver and overgilt. Also I woll that the seid Dame Margarete, my wiff, have the occupacion rulè keping and government of all the residue of my jewel plate stuff of my chapell, stuff of houshold and of all my other goods and catels above not bequethed, except my money, gold and silver coignes during her lyff naturall if she kepe her self sole and be not married.

I BEQUETH to my said wiff all my londes and tenements that I have in the towne of Bristowe or any man to myn use except one messuage lying in Redcleve strete which was William late Lord Boterix and ij. messuages lying in the same strete which I bought of William Baner to have unto the same, Dame Margaret except afor excepted duryng her lyff. I BEQUETH? an 100 pounds to be disposed and distributed by my seid executours in mariage of the daughters of John and Richard my sons and of the daughters of Elizabeth and Johane my daughters. And I will that after the deth of my seid wiff John my son have all my hangynges beddinge stuf and hustilmentes longing to the hall parlur, chambers, Chapell, kechin, and other houses of my maner of Assheton that remayned unspent and unwasted by the discrecion of my seid wiff and all other goods and catalx of the seid residue then remayning unspent except the money afor excepted and the place not bequethyn be disposed of by my seid wiff and after her discrecion. AND I WOLL that my money and plate that remayneth unbequethyn be kept by my seid executours for the defence of my londes and tenements that I have bought and for the clering thereof yf nede be and restor injuries that I have don. And yf anything thereof remayne above that as I trust to God it wole than I wole that such money and plate remayning be by the advise of my seid wiff delyvered to my seid son John to help him to cler the lande which I yaf hym and his brethern.

And also for to pray for my saide soule and the soules aforeseid. Also I require my executours that yf any persone or persones complayne upon me for any mysdoing wrong or injurys doon by me hym or them, that they may be restorede, recompensed, thereof, according to right goode feith and conscience by the sad and wise discrecion of my executours and of my seid son John AND of this my Testament I make myn executours the seid Dame Margarete my wiffe, William Spenser of the Towne of Bristowe Maister Nicholas Pyttes Vicar of the parish Circh of Our Lady of Redcleve of Bristowe, Maister Thomas Dultyng Clerk to execute all the premises. And I woll that the seid William Spenser, Maister Nycholas Pyttes and Master Thomas Dultyng be rewarded for ther labours after the sad discrecion of the saide Dame Margarete. And I require and charge my seid sonnes uppon my blessing that they nor none of them presume to take upon them in any wise to lette or make impediment of this my testament &c. And more over I the seid Richard Chokke, knyght, revoke repell and utterly adnull every other testament and bequest by me made &c. (Probate blank) No date of proof.

The will of JOHN CHOKKE of Stanton Drew, Esq. April 18, 1488. (ii.milles.Fo.90.)

1493. WILL OF ELISABETH CHOCKE. (28. Døggett.)

The v. day of May in the yere of Our Lod God, 1493.

I ELISABETH CHOCKE being in pure widiowhode professed and sacred to holy chastite vexed with bodyly sykness, neverthe less hole and perfite in mynde thanks be my Lod God &c.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

INQUISITIONS POST MORTEN for SOMERSET.

CHOCKE, EDWARD. c.17.Hen.8.80.138.

CHOCKE, EDWARD gent. 17.18.Hen.8.14.9.

CHOKKE, Elizabeth, widow, c. of Hen.7.26.

CHOKKE, Johanna, wife of Thomas Chokke. 22.Hen.7.36.

CHOCKE, Joan, the daughter of Richard Chocke. 15 to 21. Hen.7.897. d.4.

CHOK, CHOKK, Ann. c.42.Hen.7.9.

CHOKKE, John. Arm.4.Hen.7.891.1.

CHOCKE, Nicholas, c.7.Hen.8.79.126v.c.

do Nicholas, 8.7.Hen.8.903.14.

CHOKKE, Richard Arm.c.9.Hen.7.85.

CHOKKE, Thomas. Arm.c.3.Hen.7.

COLLINSON'S HISTORY OF SOMERSET. Vol. 2, p. 434.

LONG ASHTON. The family of Choke were the subsequent possessors of the Manor, 25.Hen.6. (1442) William Choke son and heir of Robert Choke granted to Richard Choke of Staunton Drewe, and Joan his wife one mesuage and 1 yard land in the village of Stanton Drewe, formerly in the tenure of John Watkins. And by another deed dated 28.Hen.6. (1449) Richard Clerke of Bristol granted to the said Richard Choke a messuage in Stanton v called Milleplace with a fulling mill .10 acres of land and a mesuage called Selyes. This Richard Choke who was an eminent person in the days had a long suit with John Boteler, concerning his right and title to this Manor which terminated 32.Hen.VI. (1458) by a final release from the said John Boteler to the said Richard Choke of all his right in the Manor of Stanton Drewe in a messuage there situated called Choke, another called Prikkes?, and a third called Milleplace a 4th called Champeys and a 5th called Tiledhouse in Play strete with divers other lands and tenements. This quitclaime was confirmed 31.Hen.6 (1455) by Edith Sampbroke sister of the said John Boteler. This Richard Chok was afterwards a knight and Lord Chief Justice of England and died seized of this Manor in the Reign of Richard III. Sir John Choke, Knight, grandchild of the said Richard conveyed the same 22.Hen.VII. (1596) to Giles, Lord Daubeney.

1495. Will of Hugh Pavy, Bishop of St. David, s. Body buried at Long Ashton. To Sir John Chok, Knight, a gowne of violet furred with martrons and a horse. Item. to Nicholas Chock, Knight, a fetherbed, a bolster, a pilowe of downe, a pair of blankettes a paire of shetes, a koverlet, a celer, and a tester and a horse. To Edmunde Chocke, the like.

Sir John Chocke Knt. mentioned in will of William Twynyho. 1496 Sir John Chock mentioned in Will of William Adle.? 1497. Sir John Chok mentioned in will of John Santlo, Knight, 1498. Will of Nicholas Carent 1467 mentions Sir Richard Chokke, Knt.

The Lyons' Family and the Chockes. Edmund de Lions born in 1303 32. Edw.1. and died 40 Edw.3, leaving issue 2 sons William and Thomas. William de Lyons, the eldest son and heir of Edmund dying without issue in 1370 was succeeded by his brother Thomas, who 15.Rich.II. obtained a Charter of free warren and liberty to enclose and make a park in his Manor of Long Ashton which from this family henceforward assumed the name of Ashton Lions. His wife's name was Margaret but he left no issue and all his estates descended to Alianore Hulle his cousin and next heir. Which Alianore Hull, who possessed considerable estates in the lower parte of this County became a great heiress by deed bearing date A.D. 1454, conveyed all her right in Long Ashton to Richard Choke of Stanton Drew, Esq. afterward Lord Chief Justice of England, a person of very great eminence in the days wherein he lived. He kept his chief house here, having in Leland's words great furniture of silver and dying seized of this Manor A.D. 1486 was buried in the Parish Church of Long Ashton in which he had founded a chantry and endowed the same with lands in Long Ashton Keynsham, Inglisticombe ? and Wookey for the support of 6 priests to attend? his obit. (This chantry of which the last incumbent was Henry Rowe,

who in 1553 had a pension of £6 and the lands belonging thereto were after the Dissolution 18.Apr.3.Edw.6 granted to John Smyth, Esq. together with sundry lands in Huntspill, Stone, Easton and Ashton formerly given by Nicholas and Henry Choke younger brothers of Sir John Choke and gransons of the Judge for the support of a chaplain to celebrate masse in the Chapel of the Virgin Mary, called Meriet Chapel in Long Ashton. He was twice married. His first wife was Joan the daughter of William Pavey of the City of Bristol, by whom he had 3 sons, John who succeeded him, RICHARD seated in Berkshire and William who was a priest and prebendary of Bedminster as also two daughters JOAN and ELIZABETH. His second wife was Margaret Morres who survived him and was living in 1478. JOHN CHOKE son and heir of Sir Richard married Elizabeth daughter of Sir John Wroughton, knt., by whom he had several children and dying in 1491 was succeeded by Sir John Choke, Knt. his son and heir. This Sir John, in the year 1495 gave the house called the Church house (now a public house the sign of the Angel) on the S. side of the Street), situated near the Church across in the village of Long Ashton and lands to feoffees in trust for the parish on condition that on Sunday for ever prayer should be offered up from the pulpit of Ashton Church for the souls of himself and his ancestors deceased.

(From original papers in the possession of Sir T. H. Smyth, Bart)

In 1506 21.Hen.VII. he sold the Manor of Long Ashton, and the advowson of the Chantry to Sir Giles Daubney, Knight, Lord Daubeney the King's Chamberlain, whose son Henry Daubney, Earl of Bridgewater, in the year 1541, 32.Hen.8, conveyed the same to Sir Thomas Arundel, Knt., by whom in 1545 both the Manor and Advowson of the chantry of Long Ashton were finally sold to John Smyth, Esq. The Family of Smyth was for many generations seated at Aylburton ? near Lydney in the County of Gloucester. John Smyth was living there the beginning of the reign of Hen.6. and was father &c.

LONG ASHTON COURT. The mansion-house called Ashton Court is a noble old structure partly erected by the family of Lyons who inhabited it and whose arms and devices still remain therein (A.D.1791). It is situated on the South East slope of Ashton Downs and commands a very pleasing prospect. This front is in length 143 ft. and consists below of 3 rooms, the Western one of which is a fine apartment 93 ft. long and 25 wide and contains several family and other portraits. The back of the house is very ancient and the court leading to the park westward is called the Castle Court from its having been embattled and still retaining an old gateway similar to those adopted in baronial mansions; the 2nd Court contains some of the offices and its entrance from without is under a long doorway between 2 lofty turrets, one of which contains a bell and clock. The stables and correspondent offices in the front court are of ancient date and the whole constitute a very venerable and picturesque building. Adjoining to the house is a Park well stocked with deer.

Will of ELIZABETH BYCONNYLL her 1st husband was John St. Maur Testatrix provided for the soule of her brother William Chock. (will 1504).

Will of John Saint Loo of Chew Episcopi mentions Richard Chokke 21 Henry clk.15. //Will of Thomas Bassett 1533. Sir Henry Chock *Vicar* at Carhampton.

31 Hen.VI (1452-3) Richard Chokke and Joan and his wife mentioned.

1454,5. Richard Chokke and Joan his wife.

1455-6. Richard Chokke and Joan his wife — John Chokke his son.

1456-7. Richard Chokke.

1457 Richard Chokke.

1465 Richard Chokke, Knight, John Chokke his son, William Chocke his son.

1439-40. Richard Chocke & Nicholas Lyons.

Kent Records, Rochester Wills. 1550. Chalke, Elizabeth.

Names of Askew and Cholk in Cal. Prerogative Court. of Canterbury—1383-1558.

Somerset Notes and Queries. Vol. VI. CHOCK or CHOKKE of Long Ashton Somerset; which was founded by Sir Richard Chock, Justice of the Common

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Pleas temp. Edw.IV. Branches were located at Avington in Berks and Westbury, Wilts.

Pedigree appears in the Visitation of Somerset 1623 and in the Visitation of Berks 1566, which seems to be at variance with each other. Bridget St. John daughter of Sir Anthony Hungerford married Alexander Chock, Milites. Grace, 3rd daughter of Richd. Chocke of Avington in sd Co. of Berks, Esq. married Cannon William Walker of Salisbury 1623. (New Sarum.) CHOCK or Chokke. Also spelt Choke in Collinson's History of Somerset. CHOLKE or Chalke in the 1623 Visitation of Somerset (edited by Colby).

In the Herald's Visitation of Wilts in 1583, the family names of Chocke and Seymour appear.

Vol.10.(200) Date of Document between 1504 and 1515, 8th Dec. in 22 year of Edw.4. Name of Richard Chocke, knight, mentioned.

Sir Richard Chokke, Writ dated 5th July, 1483, taken after the death of Sir Richard Chokke, Knight. Name of Sir Richard Chokke mentioned, also his son John Chokke, Esq. The said Richard Chokke died 1483, 5th July, JOHN his son and heir was 30 years old on his father Sir Richard's death.

Vol.16.1457.Nov.23.Westminster.Licence for 100.s. paid in the Hanaper for Maurice Barkeley of Uley Nicholas Alderlegh and John Codryngton to enfeof John Lord ? of Stourton, Knight, William Carent, Esq. *RICHARD CHOKKE, King's Sergeant at law*, John Fitzjames John Porter and Thomas Ede and their heirs of a 3rd part of the Manor of Horsington Somerset held in chief. (Patent Rolls.36.Hen.6. part 2.Calendar p.419.

Vols.17 to 22 nil except 20 about Sir Richard's tombe. SOMERSET RECORD SOCIETY. Vol.XIX Will of Elizabeth Byconyll (13.Holgrave.)

1504. Her first husband was John St. Maur, Esq. son and heir of Thomas St. Maur, Knight; he died vita patris; his will date Oct. 5, 1485 proved Nov. 19. / To be buried in the chancel of the church at Bckinton. Somerset Record, xvi.259.

By her first husband testatrix had a son Sir William St. Maur, and two daughters, Ann wife of Robert Stawel, Esq. and Margaret wife of Wm. Bamfield, Esq. These ladies became, on the death of their niece JOAN, (daughter and heiress of their brother William and wife of Sir Robert Drury) heiresses of this house? Test Vet.377.

Will of Elizabeth Byconnyll. IN THE NAME OF the most glorious trinitye, AMEN. 30th June, 1504.

(This Elizabeth Byconnyll was daughter of Sir Richard Chocke of Long Ashton Somerset).

I ELIZABETH BICONYLL late wyf of Sir John Biconyll, Knight.

I GIVE my body to be buried in the sepulture of Glastonbury nygh to the place wher as my late husband lyeth buried.

Leland III.116. Monuments at Glastonbury. In chapel of St. Mary &c. there is a monument of John Byconel, Soldier, and Elizabeth &c.

1500. Will of JOHN BYCONYLL, Knight. (He married Elizabeth daughter of Sir Richard Chocke of Long Ashton, Knight). Date of Will 13/8/1500.

Note. Sir Richard Choke married (first) JOAN PAVEY d. of William Pavey of Bristol). The following Hugh Pavey was possibly a descendant of the above William Pavey especially as he made a bequest to a member of the Chock Family.

Will of HUGH PAVY, Bishop of St. David's, Wales.

1495.3.March. I HUGH PAVY by the Grace of God, Bishop of St. Davies? make and ordeyn this my testament in manner following. I bequethe my bodie to be buried in the Parish Church of Long Ashton. (Somerset).

1467. Will of NICHOLAS CARENT (20 Godyer Fo.169.)
NICHOLAS CARENT Dean of Wells

ITEM. I bequeath to Sir RICHARD CHOKKE Knyght, and Justiciary of

the Lord and King my breviary (partiforium) on the 2nd folio "Tunc fiat," provided that the said Richard shall assist my executours in all things which concern this my present will. (Pedigree of the Carents in Hutchins History of Dorset. Vol.4.112. Vol.22. various references to Chockes (Deeds) Joan. John, Richard, Thomas and William—Chocke. Vol.27. Top.p.35. Star Chamber Case. p.100. note 2. Giles Lord Daubeney had bought the Manor of Assheton Lyons from Sir John Choke in 1506 (Collinson.) 1437, 24 Jun, 15.Hen.6.

In 1230 (Vol.41, p.36) there is a mention of a John de Chalke in Somerset. Vol.45. Edward IV. The said King Edward commanded my Lord Chocke (or Chalke), being Chiefe Justice of England to goe downe into the Country of Meyndeape (Mendip) and sett a concord and Peace in the Country upon Meyndeape upon paine of his hygh displeasure. The said Lord Chocke sate upon a place of my Lord of Bathe's called "The Forge," &c. Chocke, Lord, also mentioned on p.8 also p.15, Vol.4. Chocke John 109.

Chocke Chantry. See Long Ashton, Chantry of Richard Chock in church of Long Ashton.

Vol. 52, 1467. Institution of Sir Hugh Pavy, B. A. to the Church of Shepton Malet vacant by the death of Master Nicholas Carent on the presentation of Sir Richard Chocke, knight, and John Chocke son of the said Richard.

No. 1079. Institution of Sir James Bancrofte, chaplain to the Chantry of Richard Chocke Knight, at the altar in the chapel of Our Lady in the church of Long Ashton vacant by the resignation of Sir Wm. Drewe on the presentation of John Chocke, esquire, (ab. 1493).

No. 743, 17 Aug. 1484. The Vicar Genl. &c held an enquiry as to the patronage of chantry of Richard Chok &c they found that his widow Margaret Chock was true patroness &c.

No. 744, 1484. Sir Wm. Chaloner was presented to chaplaincy of Chokks Chapel at Long Ashton by Dame Margaret Chok, a widow.

No. 283. Institution of Wm. Chok clerk of prebendal church of Bedminster on presentation of Richard Bishop of Salisbury 1483-4.

No. ? 1472. Collation and Institution of Wm. Chokke, clerk, to a Canonry in Wells Cathedral and prebend of Wedmore.

No. 680, 1482. Exchange of benefices between Master Wm. Chocke Rector of Cromhall and Master John Pickleford Vicar of Chewton.

No. 682, 1482. Institution of Wm. Chock to Vicarage of Chewton?

No. 987, 1490. Master Wm. Chokke resigns Chewton Vicarage.

No. 1079, 1493. Institution of Sir James Bancrofte chaplain of Chocke's chantry at long Ashton vacant by resignation of Sir Wm. Drewe on the presentation of John Chocke, Esq.

Vol. 49, pt. 1, No. 541. Institution of Parish of Charlton Mesgros? (Mugrove, &c) at presentation of Richard Chokke, William Pavy and Wm. clerk Banewel 27 Sep. 1450.

No. 1454. Institution of Wm. Chokke 1462, 8 Sept., said Wm. in his minority.

Vol. 51. Chock, Rich and Wm., p.41. At CHARD July 14 in the 5th year of Q. Elizabeth (1562) before &c. Wm. Chocke of Portesteade, gent, and Richd. Chocke of Sutton ? gent, his brother, &c.

No. 118. at 1563 name of Richard Chock as Lord of the Manor of Lokyngton ? (of Lockington).

Vol. 54 (No. 1087), 1515, 22 Sep. Institution of Master John Belchon of Sir Henry Chocke priest to vicarage of Carempton (Carhampton).

(No. 339.) 1501. Institution by Vicar General of Sir Wm. Dare, chaplain to Chantry at Long Ashton (All Saints) for the soul of Richard Chok Knighte one of the King's Justices of the Common Pleas vacant by the death of Sir James Bancroft on the presentation of John Chok, Knight, 10 Aug. 1501.

No. 698, 1506. Richd. Choke and John Chocke Knt. mentioned.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Bristol Transactions & Gloucester Arch. Socy. Ashton Church. Sir John Chock. ? 213. Choke; Judge of Long Ashton 27.i.34 ? Archeological Mg. Somerset? Vol. 27, p.45, mentions that the tomb of Sir Richard Choke in Long Ashton Church was repainted in the original colours when the church was restored in 1872. Vol. 39.ii.36. Brass (monumental) of John Seyntmaur and his wife Elizabeth (born Chocke) daughter of Sir Richard Chock afterwards wife of Sir John Biconwyll.

THE CHALKE? CHOKe? OR CHOKKE family were originally from a place called CHALKE in the County of Wiltshire. This Chalk &c family as one of considerable wealth and antiquity afterwards seated at Staunton Drewe and Long Ashton in the County of Somerset. Vol. 78 Monumental brass of John Seyntmaur, Esq. 1485, wife Elizabeth (born Chalk) d. of Sir Richard Chocke or Chalk also—John Seyntmaur directed in his will of 1485 that *Sir Hugh Pavy the bishop of St. David's Wales*, should be overseer of his will. This Hugh Pavy was a kinsman of his wife Joan. The said Sir Richard Chalk, of Long Ashton, who married 1st Joan Pavy of Bristol.

Notes and Transcripts Somerset and Devon Vol. 1. "Jury say that Richard Chocke &c were seized of the Manor of Combe Sydenham &c 15.Hen.8.1524 Sir John Chokke and Elenor his wife . . . as to land at Publow. Notes and Transcripts of Somerset, Devon and Cornwall, Vol. 3, p.55. Subsidy Roll (10.Rich. 2.) 1386, A.D. Name of William Chok of Stanton Drew, Somerset, Vol. 4, The house of the Choks was firstly greatly advaunced by Choke, Chief Justice of England that attayned lands to the sum of 600 marks, by yere, and kept his chefe house at Long Ashton by Bristow having great furniture of silver."

Note. *Sir Richard Choke* of Stanton Drewe co. Somerset, a *judge in 1474* (14 Ed.Iv.) purchased Long Ashton, then called Ashton Lyons, in 1454. *His grandson sold it in 1506*. Collinson on Somerset Vol. II. 291.434.) One of the judge's sons settled at AVINGTON in the country of Berkshire not far from the neighbourhood which Leland is describing (Shalbourne, Wilts) at a later period (James I) a *Sir Alexander Choke* was M.P. for *Ludgershall* and *Chief Justice in Ireland*.

Vol. III, p.221. Sheriff of Wiltshire, Sir Henry Chak, (Choke) by the King, 1647.

Vol.4. The Chokes were a family of some repute and whose pedigree is recorded in the Visitations. There is a fine monument of Sir Francis Choke who died in 1561, at Shalbourne Church, Wilts. Their residence at AVINGTON Berks no longer exists (1857) but portions of it are still visible in the farm house and the walling and terrace of the garden are distinctly traceable.

In a deed April 1, 21.James, Sir Alexander Choke of Shalbourne and Francis Choke, senr, Francis Choke, junr, of Avington are described.

FOSTER'S ALUMNI OF OXFORD UNIVERSITY.

CHOCKE, Alexander, of Somerset, Amiger, Queen's College. *Matriculated 19 May, 1609, aged 15.* / M. P. for Ludgershall 1621-2.

CHOCK, Francis, of Somerset, Amiger Hart Hall. Matriculation entry under date 2 May, 1581, aged 18.

CHOCK, Francis, Wilts, Gent, Hart Hall. Matriculated 28 Novr. 1581, aged 18. F. C. of Berks, of Lincoln's Inn 1588. (See Foster's Inns of Court) Register.

CHOCK, Francis (Choke or Chalke, created M.A. 16 Jan. 1642.3. of Avington, Berks. Knighted 26 Oct. 1643. Son of Richard Chock of same. Died 1653. Father of Francis & Hussey. See Fasti.ii.33.

CHOCK or Chokke, Francis.1, son of Francis of Avington, Berks, equites. Trinity College. Matriculated 16 Jul. 1661, aged 19.

CHOCK, Hussey Elwes Hinton, Chokke, youngest son of Francis Chocke of Avington, Berks, eq. aur. New College. Matriculated 27 Sep. 1670, aged 18, B. A. 1674.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

CHOCK, Joseph, son of John Chock of Bristol, gent. St. John's College. Matriculated 15 July 1687, aged 18.

CHOK, Mathew, of Northants 1592.

CHOKE, Thomas, 1680. See Charke.

Kelly's Directory, Shalbourn. This parish has a tomb assigned to Sir Francis Choke, d. 1562.

Admissions to Lincoln's Inn 1420-1799.

FRANCIS CHOCKE. i. 107.

Folio 166, Feb. 12, 1587-88. Francis Chocke of Berkes of Furnival's Inn. Ecclesiastical Records of Somerset. T. Scott Holmes.

Patent Rolls Schedule of Manor of Chew, Schedule B. Lytell Woodfield, ten, John Chock. In 1327 name of Reginald Chock mentioned (of Northwyke) p.82.

TO Richard Chocke 3/4 3rd series Alexander 22 William Hayward of Charlerton, Somerset, gent, proved 1583 by Ann, relict. James Byssse, Alexander Chocke, gent, &c. to be my overseers. 2/- each. 6th series Choke, Sir John and Richard.

Will of John Saintlo, Esq. Will proved 1448. To Richard Chokk, one silver cup. Will of Sir John Saintlo, Knt. Will, 1498. Sir John Chocke, Knt. as overseer.

Will of Sir John Hungerford of Down Ampneys Gloucester. Will 1581. ? £20 to repairs of St. Bedwyn Church &c. Name of Richard Choke mentioned.

Will of Robert Younge, Burgess of Bristol. Tenement lately of Sir John Chokke (of Wraxhall and Chew Magna.)

PREROGATIVE COURT of CANTERBURY. Wills.

1493. CHOCKE, Elizabeth, Staunton Drew, Somerset, 28. Dogett.

1484. CHOCKE, Dame Margarete, (Long Aishton, Somerset, 9.

Logge. 1493. CHOCKE, Richard, Hardwyke, Hampton monialium, Gloucester, 3. Vox.

1488. CHOKKE, JOHN, squier, Staunton Drew, Somerset, 11. Milles.

1483. CHOKKE, Sir Richarde, Knight. (Long) Asshton, Somerset, 21. Logge.

1487. CHOKKE, Thomas, the elder, Staynton Drewe, Somerset, 4. Mille.

1580. CHALKE, William, Good Ester, Essex, 29. Arundell.

1563. CHOKKE, Francis, Esquire, Avington, Berks. 42. Chayre.

1599. CHALK (CHAULKE). Margery, widow of John Chaulke of Barford St. Martyn, Wilts. 82. Richat.?

CHALKE or Chalk, Thomas, Pickthatch, St. Giles Cripplegate 23. Lewyn.

1594. CHOCK, John, gent. of Shalburne, Wilts. 78. Disey,?

1608. CHOCKE, Alexander, Esq., Avington, Berks, 48. Windebanck.

1620-1629. *British Record Society* Vol. 6.

1623. CHALKE, Mary, St. Gregory's London, 125. Swann.

1625. CHARKE, John, gent., of London, 115. Clarke.

1625. CHOCKE, Sir Alexander, Knight, Shalbourne, counties of Berks and Wilts, 59. Clarke.

1653.22.fol.?.CHALKE, Thomas, Hollingbury Magna, Essex.

1653.fo.34. CHALKE, Thomas, fellmonger, Blackmore, Essex.

1665.p.175. CHOCKE, CHOKKE, Francis, Esq., Shalbourne, Berks and Wilts.

1656.354. CHOKKE, Francis, Esq., Avington, Berks.

1654.507. CHOCK, Mathew, gent., Kenisham, (Keynsham) Somerset.

1660.169. CHALK, Abraham, husbandman, Fingringhoe, Essex.

1660. CHALKE, Stephen, Felsted, Essex, 241. /

(Note. one STEPHEN CHALK settled in North Carolina at same time as Capt. William Chalk.)

1659.Index.443. CHOCKE, CHOKK, CHOCKK, (Dame) ANNE, widow, (Abingdon? Avington, Berks,) St. Martin's in the Fields, London Middlesex.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

1659. CHOCKE? Marlia, widow, Keynsham, Somerset, 139.
Mathews Index Prerogative Ct. of Canterbury, (Wills and Administrations).
Vol. I. Mathew's. In 1631 amongst stray names is "Sterrell, Wm. (will) of Westminster, London, Esq. (66, St. John) proved May 14, by relict Anne and Alexander Chocke.
1635. CHOKKE, Thomas, of Newbury, Berks, gent. Will. 117. Sadler. Proved Nov. 21 by Gabriel Cox, the elder, and Gabriel Cox, the younger. 116, stray names, RUDHALL, John of Rudhall (p? parish ?), Weston-under-Penyard county Hereford, Esq. Will. (51, Pile) proved May 31, 1636, by his relict LADY MARY CHOLKE.
1640. CHOKKE, Francis of Shalbourn, Wilts and Berks, Esq. Will 158, (Coventry) proved Nov. 21, by relict Eleanor (Administration May 31, 1655) to Thomas Gouldsmith, Esq. d.b.n. his late wife Eleanor decd., formerly relict of deceased. Valentine Chock? of Keynsham, Somerset. Will, 89, Twisse. Proved Jan. ? 27, by his brother Mathew. 1649, Stephen Chalke of Wisborough Green, Sussex, 180, Fairfax ? proved Dec. 11, by John Mower P, a, daughter Anne Chalk and John Luker.
1649. CHARKE, John, of the parish of St. Sepulchre's Newgate, London, gent. Will 135 Fairfax proved Sep. 29 by Edward Lewis.
- 1650, Feb. 14 (1644-45) WALKER, Frances of Somerset, Spinster, granddaughter of Sir William Pitt. Feb. 14, 1644-45. Will, 151 Pembroke) proved Sep. 13, by Aunt DAME MARTHA CHOLKE. SIR WILLIAM PITT (S), one of the Commissioners appointed to see about the matters of the Household and Navy, knighted on Feb. (2) 1618v19. ?
1653. CHALKE, Thomas, of Blackmore, Essex, May 2, 1653. Will, 34, Brent, proved June 28, by brother Alexander 1641.? of Great Hallingbury, Essex, Aug. 4, 1641.?. Will, 22, Brent, proved Sep. 7, by relict Mary Gray alias Chalke.
1654. CHOCKE, Matthew, of Keynsham, Somerset, Gent, Oct. 12, 1650. Will, (507, Alchin) proved August 22, by Samuel Tyllie and Wm. Cole.
1654. PARNELL, William, of the Parish of St. Martin, Ludgate, London, Jan. 11, 1653-4. Administration with will (381, Alchin) Jan. 27, 1653-4 to MARY CHALKE widow E.Fin. 1644.

BERKSHIRE WILLS. 1508-1652.

1601. CHACKE, Richard, Cholsey, i.804.
1580. CHAKE, alias Clarcke, Hy., Shaw, G.228.
1602. CHAKE, John, Compton, J.920.
1638. CHALKE, Dorothy, Chieveley.
1553. CHALKE, Henry, Shaw, Aust. 39.
1607. do. Thomas, Snelsmore, Chieveley, K. 339.
1627. CHAULKE, Thomas, Snelsmore.
1604. CHAWKE, also Chalk, Richard, Shaw, K. 178.
1563. CHOCK, Francis. Abingdon? (Avington) E. 281.
1563. CHOCKE, Francis, Esq. Avington, Ad.
1635. CHOKKE, Thomas, Newbury, gent., M. 425.

THE GENEALOGIST.

Vol. 4, p. 18. Disney pedigree. "Jane d. to William Ascough, Knt. and widow to George St. Paule, 2nd wife s.p.

Vol. 4, p.33. Frances d. of Sir Francis Ascough, knt, married Vincent Grantham. Marie wife to Edmund Ascough 8. Kelsey. p.113. Sir Francis Ascough, Knt. Edward Ascough. p.114. Edward Ascough, of Ascough Stallingbrigen? William Ayscough 2nd wife. 245. Lincoln. . . . MAGLYSON? married to Faith, d. to Sir Francis Ayscough, Kt. p.246. William Ascough. All above living in Lincolnshire, Askew, &c. P.247. Sir Francis Ascough, knt. p.267. Eliz. wife to Richard Ascough 2nd son of Sir Christopher (Ascough) Vol. 5. Ascough

302. Edward Ascough of Nuthall co. Notts. gent. Askew. 119.1641. Rob. Cobley m. Anne Askew (Seaton Church, co. Rutland), p.48. Desaguliers pedigree *Elizabeth d. of Rev. Jean Desaguliers b. 2 Aug. and bapt. Oct. 1727; one of her godfathers was Alexander Chock?* Her father lived at Westminster.

Vol. 6. P.115. Ellen daughter and heiress of Henry Ascough of Ceton (Seaton) co. Cumberland, Cressy pedigree, Darnell pedigree, Ayscough, Fitzwilliam pedigree, Henry Ascough, of Blyborough co. Lancashire, 2 uxor. Grantham ped. Sir Francis Ascough of Kelsey co. Lincoln, Knight, "Partington pedigree." CHOKE of AVINGTON. Arms quarterly 1 and 4 Gules, 3 bars wavy. Argent, 2. Argent, crusily, 4 fleures, de les, Azure, (Geyton) 3 Argent a chevron sable between 3 lions dormant Gules. Coventry sic but ? Lyons. John CHOKE of Longe Ashton, co. Somerset, Esq., married and had issue Rycharde his eldest son, Sir Richard Choke, of Long Ashton, knight, one of the Justices of the Common Pleas eldest son and heir to John Choke married Jane or Joan daughter to William Paye of Bristowe, (Bristol) Esq. and by her had issue JOHN his eldest son, RYCHARDE (see below) 2nd son WILLIAM 3rd son. ELIZABETH married to John Seintmaure—JANE or Joan married to Sir Christopher Wroughton of Brodehontons co. Wilts, Esq., Knight. JOHN CHOKE of Longe Ashton, Esq. elder son and heir to Sir Rychard Choke married Elizabeth daughter to Sir John Wroughton of Brodehinton, Knight, and by her had issue, Alexander ? Choke of Westbury co. Somerset, Esq. 2nd son to John married Cescellie daughter, one of the heiresses of Gayton (Geyton) of Clevedon co. Somerset, Gent, and by her had issue William his eldest son and heir RYCHARDE 2nd son FRANCIS, 3rd son, Elizabeth to John Leche of Westburye, gent, RYCHARDE CHOKE of Avington co. Berks, Esq. 2nd son to Alexander married Elizabeth daughter to Wm. Bowltinge of Sutton co. Somerset, and by her hath issue Alexander his eldest son and heir apparent; FRANCIS 2nd son; WILLIAM 3rd son; RYCHARDE 4th son; ELIZABETH, FRANCES and GRACE. This pedegre dothe shewe how nere kynne Frauncis Chok of Avington ys unto Richard Choke nowe of Avington, Esq. RYCHARDE CHOKE of Avington 2nd son to Sir Rychard Choke, Knight (and Justice of the Common Pleas) married Alyce daughter and heiress to Robert Coventre of Avington, Esq. and by her had issue JOHN, his eldest son and heir. JOHN CHOKE son and heir to Rychard married AGNES daughter to Thomas Newborough and had issue FRANCIS his eldest son, HENRY, 2nd son, JOHN, 3rd son, EDMUNDE, 4th son, and WILLIAM, 5th son, AMYE, ANNE MARGERIE? FRANCIS CHOKE of Avington, Esq. eldest son and heir to JOHN, married Katherine, youngest daughter to Sir Edward Darrell of Lyttlecott co. Wilts, Kt. and died sans issue.

All of the above notes taken from Visitations of Berks in 1566 (Queen Elizabeth's reign).

Vol. 2. N. S. Genealogica Anne. 306. Anne Askew, (Hundred of Blackheath) Anne Askew (Hen.8) though put on the wrack had refused to betray. She was burnt 7 July 1546 at Smithfield. Her brave sister Catherine, (mother of Raleigh) visited Agnes Prest the Launceston martyr then under sentence too, burnt at Exeter.

ANNE ASKEW. (1521-1546) 2nd daughter of Sir William Askew or Ayscough of Kelsey, Lincolnshire. The Askews were of an old Lancashire Family. Wedding. St. Saviour's Southwark 1614, Dec. 6, William Stokes to Margaret Chalke.

P.250, see *Pedigrees of Chokke in Genealogist of 1881*. This pedigree concludes with the children of Francis Chokke, who died in 1653, and his wife ANNE, who are thus given:—

(1) FRANCIS CHOKKE of Abingdon? (Avington, right) Esq., aged 22, 23/3/1664. (2) ALEXANDER. (3) CHARLES. (4) HINTON. Then 2 daughters.

CHOCK, HUSSEY ELVES HINTON Husselhin ? (aged 13) of Avington, Berks, with a note, adding that he subsequently became scholar of New College, Oxford, Fellow 1672-1675, that he was the son of Sir Francis Chock and

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

died. 1675. From the Catalogue of Graduates in the University of Oxford, (Oxford University Press) 1851, it appears that he graduated B.A. in 1674, 29 Apr.

"Kirby's Winchester Scholars," p. 47. CHALK or YWEYN (Owen) Thomas Chalk Sc. N. C. LL.B. Fell(ow)? 1430-55. Rector of St. Lewin's, Hastings and Tingewich 1453.

VISITATIONS of Wiltshire. P.90. WROUGHTON of Broad Hinton. Visitation of Wiltshire. 1565.

JOHN WROUGHTON son and heir of previous JOHN married JANE daughter of Wm. Darell, Esq. and by her had issue, CHRISTOPHER and three other sons, ANN, ELIZABETH married to Sir John Choke of County Wilts.

CHRISTOPHER WROUGHTON son and heir of JOHN married JANE daughter of Sir Richard Choke, Knt., Justice and by her had issue.

P.186. Pedigree of Darrell of Littlecot.

SIR EDWARD DARELL of Littlecot, Vice Chamberlain to Queen Katherine married (2ndly) ALICE daughter of . . . Fly of Sussex, had a daughter Katherine who was the wife of Francis Choke; she died without issue.

A William Richmond alias Webb of Stewkley Grange County of Bucks married Margery daughter of John Choke of Shalbourne co. Wilts. 2nd w.? Vol. 20 in Chalk Hyman book 4.

De Banco Rolls. Easter. 7 Hen.7 (1491) Name of JOHN CHOKKE, Armiger, mentioned.

Vol. 25. N. S. Edward Chalk of Barford St. Martin's Wilts, husbandman? 26 and Jane Frie of the same, Spin. 29. 16 July. Marriage licences Salisbury 1618.

Vol. 26 N. S. Marriages Licences of Salisbury, 1626-1627. Richard Chalk of Ditchampton 32 and Joan Surmoun of Foulston (Fugglestone) Wilts, Spr., 30, &c. 20 Feb.

A Roll of Arms. 1673. No. 766. 3 bars wavy. ALEXANDER CHOKKE of Avington, Esq. Vol. 29, N.S. Marriage licences of Salisbury. Andrew Chalk of Downton? husbandman, 31, and Anne Pendeby? of the same parish, Spinster, aged 20, 18 Feb. Amy Chalke, Mar. Licences Salisbury. Marriage Licences, Salisbury, 1640-1. Joan Chalke &c 1640. Robert Chalk, Barford St. Martin's and Mary Burt?. Vol. 32. Margaret Chalke of Salisbury.

MUSGROVE'S OBITUARY, prior to 1800. CHALK, JOHN, HOPFAC-TOR, Canterbury, 29 April 1794. Oct. aged 58. Gentleman's Magazine, 282. CHALKE, Thomas, Vice Chancellor, Oxford, Clar. 460. Pointer's Oxford, 211. Vol. 37. Mar. Lics. Salisbury? James More of Angram Grange, and Anne Ascough, co-heiress of Michael Ascough of Angram in the County of York. INQ. Post Mortem Hen.8 to Charles I, p.171. Name of Ascough mentioned.

P.151. Lambeth Wills. Chalke, John, Yeoman, 1590, of Barford St. Martyn, Wilts, 1590. 404. Whitgift. Chalke, Elias, of Wilton, Wilts. Vol. 38. Chalke. 164. 1682. Robert Rice of Sarum, Ianus, 39 and Elizabeth Chalke of Wilton, spr. 24. Between Elias Chalke of Wilton, pannifex.

16th Century Marriages, 1595. Chalk mar to Thomson. West Drayton, Middlesex.

Miscellanea Genealogica, N. S.

Vol. IV, p.162. CHOLKE. Horner Pedigree. 1612. Thomas Horner, died, buried at Cloford, Somerset, he had a daughter by his first wife (Elizabeth Pollard) called Elizabeth, who married FRANCIS CHOLKE of Yatton, as his second wife.

Burke's Family Records. Trotter p.605. Alexander Kennard? Trotter M.D. married Adeline, daughter of Dr. Chalk, of Amble, Northumberland, a niece of Sir James Chalk, K.C.B. secretary to the Ecclesiastical Commissioners and died 1874 leaving issue.

AVINGTON CHURCH Berks is a Norman structure. The account of the Church goes on to say "The precise date of the porch is indicated by the letters "R.C." rudely carved on either side of its front entrance and corresponding to letters which appear, (as does the date) (A.D.1574) on slabs from the original

Manor House, when it was burnt down about 1774 and inserted above the South door of the existing Manor House. These letters are the initials of the then Lord of the Manor, RICHARD CHOKE, whose grandfather came into possession of the estate by marrying the heiress of the Coventrys of Avington, and whose cousin Francis Choke is said by Lyons to have been knighted in 1543. (His recumbent effigy in alabaster lies in Shalbourn Church, Wilts. The initials (A.J.C.?) of a son or grandson of Richard Choke with date 1604 may be seen upon two several doorheads in fine freestone by the river side below the existing Manor farm house at Avington. (Further facts as to Avington Manor). See Gough's Camden, first published in 1769 "At Avington, a village between Newbury and Hungerford was an old Manor House which had a room richly carved and gilded in the style of Elizabeth's time and little benches all around it. The house was burned about 20 years ago." (Dr. Collets Phil. Trans. Vol. L. p.109-115.

WALTER MONEY'S HISTORY OF NEWBURY, pp. 231-2.

1608. Names in Survey of Manor of Newbury. GABRIEL COX (Note Married Mary, da. of Richard of Avington & wife, Susan, da. of Sir John Hungerford.) the elder. GABRIEL COX or CONE entertained CHARLES I at his house at Newbury during the time the King was quartered in the town in 1643. Petition of 1626. (p.231) Amongst other names and with that of Gabriel Coxe the elder is that of THOMAS CHOCKE (see Thomas Chocke who died without issue in 1635 (on the Chocke pedigree) and who was brother to Mary Chocke who was married to Gabriel Coxe who died in 1639.

1629. The Subsidy Roll. "THOMAS CHOKK gentleman, gave £1. lands? Miscellanea Genealogica &c 5th series, Vol. 10. Anne Chalke?

Parish Register of Downton, Wilts. or West?

1643, May 10. Richard Caweter ? and Ann Chalke.

1661, Apr. 15. Thomas Leaves and Audrey Chalke.

1715, Bap. May 29. Cabel son of Joseph & Hannah Chalk.

1737, Dec. 26. Married. John Blake and Hannah Chalk.

1733-4. Edward Newman of Whiteparish and Dinah Chalk, of Downton.

1836, Jun. 24. Jacob Chalk and Mary Ann Quintin, both of the Parish of Downton, Wilts.

1655, Jun. 14. John Chalke of this Parish and Joan Rickman of Halle.

1776, Feb. 29. Samuel Chalk, senr (Downton, Wilts) buried Mar. 25th 1776.

John Chalk, jun. bur? Jul. 13. William Chalk, sen.

1837, Jun. 24. Jacob Chalk and Mary Quintin.

Royalists Composition Papers. DAME MARY CHOKKE or CHOLKE (this spelling approximates and is doubtless the same as the spelling "Chalke"). 1st series xvii, pp. 237, 243, 245, 247, 250, end.

ARMS OF CHOCK OR CHALK

1494, A.D. Sir John Choke, Argent, 3 cinquefoil per pale, azure, gule. Crest. A crane's head Caput grius?

"The Family of Mauncell, Vol. II, P.435. Maude Maunsell married Nicholas Chocke."

Inhabitants of London in 1638, p.226. St. Martin's Ludgate Hill, Alexander Choke, 17/10.

Book of Knights. 1643, Oct. 26. Francis Chocke or Choke, Avington-Berks, knighted at Oxford.

1494, Nov. 1. John (William) Chocke or Cheoke, creation of (kighthood) of Prince Henry as Duke of York 1494, Oct. 31.

The will of Wm. Pavey the elder, priest? in the collegiate Church of Westbury, Oct. 5, 1466, and registered at Worcester in Bishop Carpenter's Register. Vol. I, folio 205.

Will of THOMAS BOWFLOUR 1426, mentions William Pavy and his wife Joan. This William Pavy was doubtless the father of Joan Pavy who was the first wife of Sir Richard Chalk, Knt., above mentioned. This William Pavy to be Overseer. Will proved 1426.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

TRADITION OF THE SOUTHERN BRANCH OF THE CHALK FAMILY

The history and tradition of the Southern branch of the Chalk Family is that the first to come over was a Captain William Chalk, who owned his own vessel, married and settled his family on the coast of North Carolina, where his vessel went down in a storm and all on board was lost, while his wife and children looked on. He married Peggy Askew, of the English Askew Family, possibly after coming to America. In 1776 he served in the American Revolution. The tradition exists that the Chalks once owned "CHALK FARM," now in the heart of London. This tradition exists in the Chalk families of North Carolina, Tennessee, Georgia and Texas.

THE KENTUCKY BRANCH

(By Mrs. Emma Pullen, Tulsa, Okla. and niece, the late Mrs. J. P. McGee of Memphis, Tenn.)

In the Kentucky branch of the Chalk family there is a tradition that there was a John William Chalk, a Sea Captain, who owned his own vessel, the Royal George, named for Royalty, and he was lost at sea. The tradition in this family also is that they once lived in London at "CHALK'S FARM," but later lived on the coast, and likely Kent County, for he was a linen merchant and made frequent trips to the West Indies and foreign ports, bringing home all kinds of merchandise, chests of embroidered linens, embroidered shawls, tortoise shell high-back combs set with jewels, one comb said to cost \$85.00, jewelry, silks, furniture, Hepplewhite chairs, silver candlesticks, settees, what we would call a handsome desk and which they called a secretary, and other haberdashery, and the men of this family must all, have been sea Captains. This Chalk was very wealthy and married a Hewitt of Oxford, England. The Kentucky branch claim that their ancestor must have come over on a merchant's ship to have brought with them the plunder of all kinds which they did. They must have been wealthy, too, as Aunt Bettie Chalk, Aunt Ann Chalk, and my father, James William Chalk frequently told of the spirited biddings on some of the Hepplewhite chairs, and especially shawls from India, and gold candlesticks or candleabra which were handed down in the family.

About 1802, James William Chalk and his brother, Edward Chalk, came over from London, England, and landed at Newburgh, New York, bringing the family Bible with them. The Old Testament was brought from England, and he had the New Testament reprinted in New York, so it was a combination of the Old and New Testament. It was done by James William Chalk, and in it is this recording:

"Capt. John William Chalk, owned his own vessel, The Royal George, which was lost at Sea."

This Bible also bears this printed inscription on the front page:

THE
NEW TESTAMENT OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST
translated
OUT OF THE ORIGINAL GREEK
and
WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS
diligently compared and revised.

First New York Edition.

New York,

Published by E. Duyckinch, Smith and Foreman, Collins & Co.

J. Tiebout, S. A. Bartus, and E. Crane

George Long Printer

1812.

The Hewitts came over from England also and settled, as did the Chalks, at Newburgh, New York, but later moved to what is now Maysville, Kentucky, while the Chalks moved to Georgetown, Kentucky, bringing papers and records with them, but later all papers were destroyed in a fire in Paducah, Kentucky, at the hotel "when my brother's trunk was burned." James William Chalk never returned to Newburgh, New York, but was married in what was then Limestone County, Kentucky, to Miss Fannie Hewitt, December 12, 1807, and the bond was signed by her father, William Hewitt.

It is possible that Captain John William Chalk was the same person as Captain William Chalk who was lost in a storm in sight of his home on the North Carolina coast, and it is likely he once lived in London at "CHALK'S FARM" but later moved to the coast and to County Kent, as many of the names of the Chalks are similar to the ones in America, and most of the Chalks in County Kent were seamen.

Some of the Chalk family still living in County Kent, England, bear a very striking resemblance to the Chalks of North Carolina, Tennessee and Texas, though nearly a hundred and sixty years have passed since they could have been connected. Many names being similar and many of them seamen, adds strength to the idea that the Americans came directly from Kent, England.

"From the County of Kent, England, came James Chalk of Queensboro in Kent. Sir James Jell Chalk, his son, was born there (1803-1878). He was a clergy; his cautious and impassive demeanor was affected neither by censure nor by praise" (Times, 27-February-1878. P. B. Dodds Perage, 1872).

There were Chalks in Lexington, Kentucky, Baltimore, Maryland, and North and South Carolina and in Mississippi, and there were Chalks who came over as early as 1623 and settled in Virginia. One family went to Newburgh, New York, but later moved to Kentucky.

James William Chalk, Sr., of London, England, came to America and landed at Newburg, New York, about 1802. He is said to have lived at Highgate or Marefield, London.

Born 1762, England, and died November 21, 1817, aged 55, in Georgetown, Kentucky.

Married Mrs. Elizabeth Bayley, widow, May 31, 1785, St. George, Hanover Square, London. License by the Bishop of London. She was a widow seven years when she married Mr. Chalk. She married her first husband, Mr. Bayley, September 12, 1775. She died July 17, 1804, at Newburg, New York.

As to the Bayley Estate, Mrs. Bayley owned 720 acres of land at Newburg, New York. With reference to the Bayley Estate in New York, the clerk searched the records, and his answer is as follows: "Yes, I find 120 acres owned by Mrs. Bayley now in the heart of New York. Its value could not be estimated. I find no record of the sale of this land, but I find a part of this land included in Deer Park, donated by one Mrs. E. G. Harriman, the Railroad Magnate's wife."

Mrs. Emma Pullen states: "We used to have these deeds and records; brother Thomas kept them in his trunk which was burned in Paducah."

James William Chalk, Sr., of London, England, came to America and landed at Newburg, New York, about 1802. He was called by 'Grace Divine' into the Church April 14, 1804, at Newburg, New York. He removed to Georgetown, Kentucky, twelve miles from Lexington, owning an army of darkies, and bought the old home where they lived.

James Chalk first appeared in the Scott County, Kentucky, tax list in 1808 and owned no land. In 1810 he owned a town lot worth \$70.00. By 1815 he owned a town lot worth \$800.00 and continued on the tax list until his death. In 1819 Fannie Chalk owned this same lot. In 1831 James W. Chalk was charged with this tax as having one male 21 in his home, and Frances Chalk also was listed. Frances does not appear after 1831, but James W. Chalk paid taxes through 1835-1836.

In Order Book B, page 380, James Chalk, Mary M. Chalk, Elizabeth Chalk and Sarah Chalk, infants of James Chalk, deceased, had guardian by Feb. Court; Frances Chalk is made Executrix.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

James Chalk's will is recorded in Book C, page 250, Scott County, Kentucky. The County Clerk states that it was burned and much damaged but has the following: There was granted by the deceased widow in Greenwich, in state of New York to Miss Fannie Hewitt, maiden, Mason County, Kentucky, my house which is the Baptist Meeting House, at New C in township of Newburg and county of Orange in New York, now resident of Green of New York. Signed by John and Sarah Hewitt, witnesses. Recorded in Book 6, Scott County, Kentucky.

James William Chalk, Jr., widower, Georgetown, Kentucky (First wife likely Mary Middleton Hewitt).

Married 2nd, Fannie Hewitt, 1807, Georgetown, Kentucky. Born August, 1775, Bill Street, Henley, Oxford, England. Died December 12, 1834, aged 59 years, in Georgetown, Kentucky. Buried there. Her father, William Hewitt, born 1744, Harwell, County Berks., England, died March 27, 1833, in Georgetown, Kentucky. On coming to America he settled at Newburg, New York.

Children of William Hewitt and Mary Middleton Hewitt:

1. John Middleton Hewitt.
Born December 17, 1773, at Morefield, London.
2. Fannie Hewitt.
Born August 1775, at Bill Street, Henley, Oxford, England.
3. Thomas Hewitt.
Born September 22, 1777, Bill Street, Henley, Oxford, England.
4. Mary Middleton Hewitt.
Born 1778, Bill Street, Henley, Oxford, England.
5. Lydia Hewitt.
Born March 19, 1780, High Street, London, England

Children of James William Chalk II and Fannie Hewitt Chalk:

1. Mary Middleton Chalk, born December 20, 1808.
2. James William Chalk, III, born December 15, 1809.
3. Elizabeth Chalk, born December 25, 1810.
4. John Middleton Chalk, born July 15, 1811.
5. Sarah L. Chalk, born July 22, 1813.
6. Ann Frances Chalk, born February 28, 1815.
 1. Mary Middleton Chalk.
Born December 20, 1808, Georgetown, Kentucky.
Died April 1, 1829, aged 20 years, 4 months, 10 days.
Married Mr. Jenkins of Lexington, Kentucky. No children known.
 2. James William Chalk, III
Born December 15, 1809, Georgetown, Kentucky.
Died October 25, 1865, on the Old Farm, in Southern Illinois.
He was buried there but after 20 years was removed to Paducah, Kentucky, by the side of his wife.
Married Mary Jane Burns, June 30, 1833 ("The year the stars fell").
She was born December 21, 1815, at Lexington, Kentucky, and died March 15, 1891. She was a second cousin to Robert Burns, the poet.
Her great grandfather Burns fought in the War of 1812.

James William Chalk, III, was a 3rd Degree Mason, but on account of the unsettled condition after the War he was not buried with Masonic honors.

My father was thrown from his horse and received skull fractures. My mother was advised to go south and left this home at Georgetown furnished and moved to Paducah, Kentucky. She bought property there and later a farm in Illinois six miles away. All children were born in Georgetown, Kentucky, except my brother and myself.

The old Chalk Farm was bought by my mother and purchased with two slave girls, our nurses, Mary and Susan, and a thousand dollars cash. The slave girls cried and did not want to go, but Mother assured them "in a few months you will be free," and it was only a matter of three months and they were back with "Miss Jane and Marse Jim." My mother left the old Chalk home in George-

town furnished and in the care of old Aunt Fannie and Vera and came south for my father's health, bringing the youngsters with my father's man, or valet, Milt. Jim Ford was the stockman. Hines Richard the houseboy, Elvira, Birdella, and old Aunt Fannie, housekeeper and boss of the plantation, both white and black. This farm contained 340 acres, was in Illinois six miles from Paducah. It was in our possession until about two years ago.

It is now owned by a nephew, Burns Chalk, who has a Flying Field in Florida. Through sentiment we want it to remain in the Chalk name. This place has been in our possession for more than half a century. Three generations of James William Chalks occupied the old home at Georgetown, Kentucky. In this old farm home, in the attic, in a dust-covered bag on the wall, family letters have been stored since 1833. It was there I used to spend my rainy days, reading old letters of a generation that has now passed away. The poem I wrote of it I will call 'The Dust Covered Bag on the Wall.'

My mother's fourteen rooms of furniture were all made by hand, in her father's workroom, of dark red cedar and veneered with mahogany. Part of the old sideboard, of fifty-two drawers, the old wardrobe, and the big highboy are still down on the farm, all made in 1831-32. I brought a generous piece of mahogany to the children my last trip down, which I scaled from the red cedar on the highboy.

I remember well the monogramed family coach, and the boy Hence, my father's man, always drove in hightop, all dressed up. When the doors of the coach were opened, three steps came down. The Coat of Arms, or emblem, on the coach, as I remember it, was a Shield and Anchor.

I had at one time an heirloom of great-grandmother's, a locket of hammered gold the size of a saucer. I was offered a hundred dollars for the frame, I to keep the picture. The history as it was passed down was written on three sheets of paper. The picture was stolen from me. It was the picture of a little old man and his wife; he had green velvet knee pants, silk stockings, low shoes with silver buckles, a big hat and a signet ring, and the woman was dressed to death in Queen Elizabeth style, but wearing a cap. It is very ancient. As I remember, it was Lord and Lady Montbatten.

My father was a Baptist. There was no cooking on Sunday after the breakfast meal. Our family and the hands on the farm, usually about thirty, for he kept blooded stock and five large orchards, requiring one man, and the ten-acre vineyard and all kinds of fruits and berries. He dried his own fruits.

Mrs. Long lived in a house on the farm north, spent Friday and Saturday making all kinds of cakes and bread, and on Saturday her meats and pies. Mrs. Johns did all of the laundry work, helped in hog-killing time, and her son was gardener. All got wages and remained after the War.

We had a big Ice House and kept things in cold storage. Nothing was sold except in the Spring and Fall. I have seen forty barrels of vinegar sent to town at one time, all being in the warehouse until selling time and everything being sold before it was sent to market. My father maintained his own blacksmith shop.

My mother, for months, would make out the family needs—from bushels of thread, pins and needles, shoes, underwear, for both whites and blacks, sacks of coffee, barrels of sugar, dozen bolts of cotton, calico, household goods, down to shoestrings. My mother would be gone to town for weeks. Merchants would send their carriages for her. My father gave checks. Her bills were rarely less than \$1800.00, but she bought for six months, and my father paid her bills without ever a comment.

Another strange idea was family prayer, night and morning; even the darkies had to come in. And now, what might seem strange—there were two big wicker-covered green glass Demi-johns, never without old Bourbon; when one was empty, it was sent to be refilled. After morning prayer and Chapter read, Hence took the big waiter with decanter and whiskey glasses and passed it around to the white folks; each poured his own, then passed it on to the darkies; then prayer, and then all went to work. We had little sickness, and no drunk could

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

stay on the place. There were seven brothers, and not one ever drank to excess. Our smoke-house contained hundreds of wine casks — blackberry, grape, apple cider — and all free, and in all the years I knew my father, he stuck to that English Code.

My father always rode up to the house at 10 A. M. and 2 P. M. and had tea and wafers, which only my father and mother enjoyed together. Everything was based on clock-work. I do not remember ever seeing my mother at the breakfast table in my life. Her breakfast was sent to her room before anyone else was served. Old Aunt Fannie ran the house, under my mother's direct orders, but the children and my father were always at breakfast.

My mother was a college-bred woman, old Martin was her French teacher. She was an artist, and did her own sketching. She wrote for three magazines, contributing to old Cody Magazine. She read *Lady of the Lake* and painted seven imaginary scenes on canvas which she sold to the Cincinnati Opera House. Hundreds of times I have heard Aunt Fannie say, "No, Lady, Miss Jane is not at home." She always had her den on the top floor and none of us children were allowed in it, only when she finished a picture.

Judge Askew, of Georgetown, Kentucky, used to say to Mr. Pullen, "Pres, your wife and I are related." (Through the author's branch, whose ancestors, Captain William Chalk, married Peggy Askew.)

(Contributed by Mrs. Emma Pullen, daughter of James William Chalk and his wife, Mary Jane Burns Chalk).

Children of James William Chalk, III, and Mary Jane Burns, 2nd son of James William Chalk, II, and his wife, Fannie Hewitt:

1. Thomas Burns Chalk.
Born August 10, 1834, Georgetown, Kentucky.
Died October, 1913, a bachelor, at New Liberty, Illinois, aged 74.
Buried in Paducah, Kentucky.
2. John Middleton Chalk, of Memphis.
Born March 7, 1837, Georgetown, Kentucky.
Died April 10, 1908, Memphis, Tennessee, at the residence of his daughter, Mrs. J. P. McGehee. Buried in Elmwood Cemetery.
Married Catherine Baird, May 7, 1863, Washington, D. C., of Manchester, England, a daughter of David A. Baird.

Mrs. D. E. Whitmore, of Memphis, Tennessee, submitted the following information on the Kentucky Chalks March 26, 1942:

Children of John Middleton Chalk and Catherine Baird:

(She was born in Washington, D. C., December 5, 1843, and died March 3, 1896, in Memphis. All children were born in Paducah, Kentucky.)

1. Addie Bell Chalk, born May 14, 1864, and died September 14, 1911.
2. Dora Ellen Chalk, born June 28, 1866.
3. James William Chalk, born July 30, 1867.
4. Joseph Becker Chalk, born December 27, 1872, died June 11, 1873.
5. Cordelia Jane Chalk, born February 4, 1873.
6. Mary Jane Chalk, born January 14, 1875, died June 5, 1875.
7. Robert Burns Chalk, born January 22, 1876.
1. Addie Bell Chalk, born May 14, 1864, lived in Memphis, Tennessee. Died, Sept. 14, 1911 at the old farm across the river from Paducah. Married James Pitts McGee, born August 14, 1860, Waverly, Tennessee.

Children: (All born in Memphis).

1. Catherine McGee, born January 5, 1899.
Married Hewitt Frances Chalk (her cousin), Holly Springs, Mississippi.

Children:

1. Hewitt Francis Chalk, Jr.
Born February 25, 1923, died February 26, 1923.
 2. Searles Hewitt Chalk, born February 14, 1924.
Now with the United States Army stationed at Fort Benning, Georgia.
 3. Shirley Louise Chalk, born December 6, 1926.
Attending High School in White Haven, Mississippi, studying to be a teacher.
2. Dora Ellen Chalk, born January 23, 1866, living Apr. 16, 1942, Memphis, (608 Lucy Ave.)
Married Charles Hamlin Whitmore, March 29, 1887, Memphis. He was born January 7, 1862, in Memphis, and died June 28, 1897; buried in Memphis.

Children:

1. Charles Rives Whitmore, born March 5, 1894, Memphis.
Served in World War No. 1. Trained at San Antonio, Texas; went Overseas with the 2nd Division and served until the Armistice was signed.
Married Mary Susan Hightower, of Springfield, Ohio, October 7, 1919. She was born October 1, 1897, Tampa, Florida.
- Children:
1. Ellen Patricia Whitmore, born July 21, 1920, Memphis.
Married Rubin Searcy Hughes, Jr., December 9, 1939, Hernando, Mississippi.
- Children:
1. Patricia Camille Hughes, born August 30, 1941.
 2. William Baird Whitmore, born October 22, 1896, Memphis.
Served in World War in 1918. Was stationed at Little (?), Georgia; he did not go Overseas and was discharged in 1918. Unmarried and lives in Memphis.
3. James William Chalk, IV.
Born July 30, 1867, Paducah — died January 25, 1936, Memphis.
Married Edna Anna Van Horn, September 23, 1890. She was born August 15, 1870, in Memphis, and lives in Memphis.

Children:

1. Searles Middleton Chalk.
Born November 24, 1894, Memphis, and died December 13, 1896.
2. Mary Elnora Chalk, born March 24, 1894, and died September 22, 1895.
3. James William Chalk, Jr. V. born July 31, 1896, Memphis.
Married Ist, Mable Clare Land, August 24, 1920, at Batesville, Mississippi.

Children:

1. James Arthur Chalk, born December 3, 1921, Batesville. Now at Memphis.
2. William Hardin Chalk, born January 23, 1924, Batesville, Miss.
Now in the United States Army at Fort Benning, Georgia.

James William Chalk and Mable Land separated.

Married 2nd, Bulah King Onley, July 31, 1934, Marion, Arkansas.

She was from Brownsville, Tennessee.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

4. Hewitt Francis Chalk, born October 14, 1900, Sardis, Mississippi.
Married Catherine McGee (his cousin). Record with McGee family.
 5. Alice Maud Chalk, born April 26, 1904, Sardis, Mississippi.
Married Ernest L. Crawford, April 15, 1924, Memphis, Tennessee.
They had one child, Lester Layton Crawford, born March 1, 1925. He is now with the United States Army at Stockton Field, California, Airport.
 6. Charles Austin Chalk, born February 3, 1910, Sardis, Mississippi.
Died January 26, 1914.
4. Joseph Becker Chalk, born December 27, 1872.
Died June 11, 1873.
 5. Cordelia Jane Chalk, born February 4, 1873, Paducah, Kentucky.
Married 1st, George Mitchell De Vere (?), of Pique, Ohio, June 22, 1895, at Memphis. Died October 4, 1898, St. Louis, Missouri.
Children:
 1. Nina May De Vere (?), born February 5, 1899, Memphis, and died June 25, 1927.
Married James A. Grimes, at Hernando, Mississippi, October 10, 1914, who died July 28, 1922. (Both died in Memphis).
Children:
 1. William Augustus Grimes, born June 3, 1915, Memphis.
Now training at Kessler Field, Mississippi, near Gulfport (Air Port Training School).
William Augustus Grimes married Davie Ruth Walker, of Memphis, April 10, 1937. They have one child, William Earl Grimes, born November 14, 1938, Memphis.
 2. George Edward Grimes, born October 8, 1917, Black Rock, Arkansas. Is in the Navy on the U.S.S. Mt. Vernon.
 3. Nina Elizabeth Grimes, born February 5, 1920, Memphis.
Nina Elizabeth Grimes married John H. Barksdale, of Memphis, at Marion, Arkansas, September 23, 1941.
 4. Helen Emma Grimes, born October 29, 1921, Memphis.
Helen Emma Grimes married Vernald A. Patterson, of Memphis, at Hernando, Mississippi, November 12, 1911.
 - Cordelia Jane Chalk married 2nd, Robert Benjamin Bruce, of Sardis, Mississippi; they were married in Memphis, Tennessee, March 5, 1900. He died June 18, 1906.
Children:
 1. Margaret Jane Bruce, born July 28, 1901, Memphis, and died October 21, 1907.
 2. Dora Ellen Bruce, born September 6, 1903, Memphis.
Dora Ellen Bruce married Charles E. Porter, of Bowling Green Kentucky, August 11, 1920.
Children:
 1. Cordelia Jane Porter, born February 17, 1922.
Married Frank M. Dougherty, of Memphis, January 10, 1938, at Hernando, Mississippi, and had one child,

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Charles Robert Dougherty, born October 4, 1938, Memphis.

3. Emma Wallace Bruce, born November 21, 1906, Memphis. Emma Wallace Bruce married 1st, Edmond D. Dollar, December 24, 1923, Memphis, and had one child, Robert Earl Dollar, born February 22, 1925, Memphis.

Emma Wallace and Edmond Dollar separated and she married, 2nd, Nicholas Bolin, June 25, 1931, at Amrion, Arkansas. Live in Memphis. No children.

6. Mary Jane Chalk, born January 14, 1875. Died June 5, 1875.

7. Robert Anthony Burns Chalk, born January 22, 1876, Paducah, Kentucky, and died September 13, 1936, Memphis, Tennessee. Married Catherine M. Bruce at Sardis, Mississippi (sister of Robert B. Bruce who married Cordelia Jane Chalk). Catherine M. Bruce was born in Sardis, Mississippi, August 9, 1876.

Children: (All born in Memphis).

1. Robert Bruce Chalk. Born May 14, 1900, Memphis; died January 30, 1901, Memphis.
2. John Burns Chalk, born June 14, 1901.
3. Charles McCarty Chalk, born August 22, 1903.
4. Oscar Francis Chalk, born August 24, 1905.
5. William Alfred Chalk, born August 14, 1907.
6. Wallace Baird Chalk, born February 27, 1910.
7. Robert Benjamin Chalk, born June 27, 1912.
8. Katherine Elizabeth Chalk, born January 3, 1917, and died November 6, 1924.

John Burns Chalk married Evelyn Extell Bowman, of Bogolusa, Louisiana, at Memphis, Tennessee, March 3, 1922.

Children: (All born in Memphis).

1. John Lennox Chalk, born December 30, 1923.
2. Evalyn Katherine Chalk, born September 14, 1925.
3. Dora Ellen Chalk, born April 14, 1927.
4. Edu (?) La Vern Chalk, born May 12, 1934.
5. Mary Frances Chalk, born November 4, 1937.

Charles McCarty Chalk married Augusta Goldie Parker, of Luxana, Arkansas, December 25, 1925, at Amrion, Arkansas.

Children:

1. Charles Warren Chalk, born November 30, 1926, Memphis.

2. Robert Allen Chalk, born December 6, 1935, Memphis.

William Alfred Chalk married Marguerette Wilson, of Memphis, January 23, 1934, at Hernando, Mississippi.

Children:

1. Wallace Baird Chalk, born February 1, 1935, Memphis.
2. Charles Richard Chalk, born November 11, 1938, Memphis.

3. Robert William Chalk.

Born May 22, 1840, at Georgetown, Kentucky.

Died at 8 months of Whooping Cough. (Mrs. Pullen states that her great-grandfather had a brother who came from England, never reached here, dropped from sight; this brother was named for this missing uncle, Robert Chalk).

4. Mary Elnora Chalk.

Born June 17, 1842, Georgetown, Kentucky.

Died May 24, 1923, Paducah, Kentucky.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Married Manning Austin Clark, April 2, 1857, Paducah, Kentucky. He was born October 11, 1832, Benton County, Kentucky, and died September 4, 1897.

Children:

1. Mary Frances Clark, born November 9, 1858, Paducah, Kentucky. Married George Richard Davis, December 29, 1881. He was born February 28, 1857.

Children:

1. May Davis, born May 13, 1885, Paducah, Kentucky. Married Frank Trimble Walt, born April 6, 1881, Memphis, Tennessee. No children.
2. Nina May Clark, born May 21, 1860, Paducah, Kentucky. Died September 6, 1928. Buried at Paducah. Married Joseph R. Ripley, born 1857, Paducah, and died 1926.

Children:

1. Frank Clark Ripley, born April 9, 1884, Paducah, and died August 31, 1905.
3. James William Clark, born February 22, 1864, on a boat on Tennessee River. Married Nora Ferris, born 1870, Covington, Tennessee, died October 31, 1911.

Children:

1. Miriam Ripley Clark, born March 18, 1897, Memphis. Single.
2. Austin Farris Clark, born October 18, 1900, Memphis, and died June 25, 1936. Married Earnestine Kleim, April 2, 1928.

Children:

1. Austin Farris Clark, Jr., born January 12, 19...., Memphis, Tennessee.
2. William Lewis Clark, born October 10, 1935.
3. Ruth Anderson Clark, born July 2, 1903, Memphis. Married Robert Webster Ferrell, born November 4, 1902, in Memphis.

Children:

1. Robert Webster Ferrell, Jr., born July 23, 1906, Memphis.
2. William Clark Ferrell, born August 18, 1928.

5. Victor Isadore Chalk.
Born September 19, 1844, Georgetown, Kentucky.
Died January, 1904. Buried in Lee County, Arkansas.
Married Armilda White, of Arkansas, May 18, 1865. No family.
6. James Hewitt Chalk.
Born December 28, 1846, Georgetown, Kentucky.
Died March 9, 1933, Memphis, Tennessee, aged 85. Single. Buried in Paducah.
He was living on the old Chalk Farm which they bought in 1859 when they moved from Georgetown, Kentucky.
7. Anna Elizabeth Burns Chalk.
Born March 25, 1848, Georgetown, Kentucky.
Died October 28, 1928, Memphis, Tennessee. Buried at Paducah.
Married Francis Marion Baker, March 28, 1860, on the old Farm in Illinois.
He died February 4, 1934.

Children:

1. Alice Amanda Baker, born 1869, died June, 1934.
Married Edward Nance, who died October 29, 1930.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Children:

1. Clianna Nance.
Married Harry Lickey. Live at 1485 South Wellington Street, Memphis.

Children:

1. Margaret Lickey.
2. Martha Bayne Lickey.
2. Marion Reuben Nance. Live at 329 Bullington, Memphis.
Married Leatha _____, and had two girls, one living.
2. Robert Burns Baker, Chicago.
Born January 25, 1873, Paducah, Kentucky.
Married Caroline Smith Thompson, who was born July 24, 1867, and died June 8, 1911.
3. Claude Cleatus Baker.
Born June 3, 1875, Paducah, Kentucky.
Married Flora Davidson, born September 30, 1876, in McCracken County, Kentucky.

Children:

1. Ann Wilna Baker, born August 8, 1906, died August 14, 1906.
2. Claude Burns Baker, born October 18, 1909, Paducah, Kentucky.
Married Elsie Katherine Johnson, born January 31, 1906, Jeffersontown, Kentucky.

Children:

1. Eunice Katherine Baker, born June 18, 1939, Paducah.
4. Maude May Baker.
Born March 8, 1880.
Married William George Street, who was born January 16, 1878, and died November 13, 1930.
5. Louise Baker.
8. Marie Louise Chalk.
Born March 9, 1850, Georgetown, Kentucky.
Died in 1925. Buried at Paducah.
Married Hugh Estell Conley, from Virginia. After his death she lived in Illinois with her bachelor brothers.

Children:

1. Ruby Conley.
2. Pearl Conley.
3. Howard Conley.

9. Aaron Arthur Chalk.
Born March 12, 1852, Georgetown, Kentucky.
Died October 15, 1899, buried in Illinois. Was killed by his horse running away as he returned from a revival on the Chalk Farm. He spent his early life in Kentucky, moving to Illinois about 1870.
Married Emily Jane Harmon, May 19, 1881, who died May 8, 1938.

Children:

1. Anna E. Chalk, married R. H. Duggan.
Lives at 137 N.W. 23rd Street, Miami, Florida.
2. William Oscar Chalk.
c/o Missouri Pacific R. R., De Soto, Missouri.
3. Robert Clyde Chalk.
605 Beech Street, Little Rock, Arkansas.
4. Grace May Chalk, married a Mr. Gentry.
Lives at 6321 Callowhill, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.
- *5. Arthur Burns Chalk.
368 N. E. 57th Street, Miami, Florida.

*Flying Service, Miami, Florida. Owns the old Chalk Farm in Illinois.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

6. Sterling Welch Chalk.
1044 N. W. 29th Street, Miami, Florida.
7. Byrd Harmon Chalk.
Born December 3, 1894, died July 16, 1898.
10. Oscar Francis Turner Chalk.
Born October 12, 1854, near Paducah, Kentucky.
Died October 14, 1884, Arlington, Tennessee.
Married Sue Snider.
They had one child who died at the age of two years and was buried at Wynn, Arkansas.
Oscar Turner Chalk was named after Congressman Turner of Kentucky, who was a close friend of the family.
11. Emma Cordelia Aurora Ida Jane Chalk.
Born September 4, 1858, near Paducah, Kentucky, at La Belle Park.
Living in Tulsa, Oklahoma, June, 1942.
Married Preston T. Pullen, November 20, 1875. The Nashville Pullens were relatives, and he had relatives at Memphis who owned a private library and a beautiful home. One, a bachelor, always claimed he was related. He died and willed his home and the library, valued at one hundred thousand dollars, to some University. His home was said to be valued at seventy thousand dollars. His immediate family was very comfortably fixed, home owners, business and professional people. She has a nephew, Warren Logan, living at Fort Worth, Texas.
Children:
 1. Alice M. Pullen.
Married Harper Reed of Georgetown, Kentucky.
 2. Rhodes Pullen.
Married Viola Yountz, of High Point, North Carolina, and lives at Winston-Salem, North Carolina.
They had one child, Margaret Pullen.
 3. Pauline Pullen.
Born Georgetown, Kentucky, November 29, 1887.
Married Earl Clowes of Galesburg, Illinois, now of Tulsa, Oklahoma.
Born Rio, Illinois, October 30, 1877.
Married at Nicholasville, Kentucky, November 7, 1907.
They have five boys and eight girls.
 1. Earle William, Jr., born January 27, 1909.
 2. Lavelle Arthur, born December 12, 1909.
 3. Robert Paul, born March 6, 1911.
 4. Howard Manners, born September 24, 1912.
 5. Franklin Pierce Webster, born March 19, 1914.
 - Twins { 6. Mary Jane, born November 15, 1915.
 7. Betty Jane, born November 15, 1915.
 8. Cubbie, born October 20, 1916.
 9. Rosebud, born January 14, 1918.
 10. Dorothy, born April 10, 1919.
 11. Virginia Frances Clay, born September 16, 1920.
 12. Marian Paul, born October 18, 1922.
 13. Eleanor Ruth, born September 10, 1926.
 4. Clay Pullen, born February 4, 1888. Died September, 1936.
Married Raymond B. Cropper, born in Lexington, Kentucky.
Married at Lexington in the home of Bros. Spencer, minister of the Christian Church. August 1, 1907.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Children:

1. Raymond E. Cropper, born February 4, -----.
Married Gwendolyn Juanita Hazel.
2. Gwendolyn Cropper.
3. Juanita Cropper.
4. Hazel Cropper, born September 15, 1915.
5. Paul Prather Cropper, born February 23, 1918.
Married Jesmary Lane.

Children of James William Chalk, II and Fannie Hewitt continued:

3. Elizabeth N. Chalk.
Born December 25, 1810, Georgetown, Kentucky, on Washington Street,
now called Water Street.
Married William Kidd, of Lexington, Kentucky, July 15, ----- (By J.
Brice). No known family.
4. John Middleton Chalk.
Born July 15, 1812, Georgetown, Kentucky.
Died August 12, 1813, aged 13 months.
5. Sarah L. Chalk.
Born July 22, 1813.
Died -----
Married William Lakin, September 19, 18-----.
6. Ann Frances Chalk.
Born February 28, 1815, Georgetown, Kentucky.
Married 1st, Theodore Sanders Taylor, July 25, 1833. He died May 29,
1834.
Married 2nd, Thomas Isadore Burns, March 11, 1838. By Rev. R. Reed.
No children known.

NORTH CAROLINA BRANCH

Information secured from Skinner A. Chalk, July 1, 1935-6, Morehead City,
North Carolina.

Richard Chalk, earliest known Chalk of this line. Family from England.

Children of Richard Chalk:

1. William Chalk.
2. Benjamin Chalk.
3. Samuel Ambrose Chalk, Belvedere, Perquimans County, North Carolina.

One of these brothers had a daughter, Mary; and there was a Margaret. It
is said that one of these brothers moved to Virginia.

Samuel Ambrose Chalk, came from England.

Born ----- Died 1873.

Married Julia Elizabeth Buffkin, native of Belvedere, Perquimans County,
North Carolina. (She had a brother who lived at Elizabeth City, North Caro-
lina; died in 1930.)

Children of Samuel Ambrose Chalk and Julia Elizabeth Buffkin:

1. John Ambrose Chalk.
Born April 1, 1864, Belvedere, Perquimans County, North Carolina. Lived
there all of his life except the latter part; moved to Hertford County, North
Carolina.
Died January 23, 1924.
Married: 1st - Betty Skinner, b. 1885 near Hertford County, N. C. Died
1898, aged 37, daughter of Benjamin Skinner.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

2nd — Annie Skinner (a cousin of Betty Skinner, 1st wife).

Children of John Ambrose Chalk & Betty Skinner, 1st wife:

1. Elmer Charles Chalk.
Born 1887, Chowan County, North Carolina.
Married Iola Singstock and lives at Detroit, Michigan.
Their only known child:
 1. June Elizabeth Chalk.
2. Skinner Ambrose Chalk.
Born January 14, 1889, Belvedere, Perquimans County, North Carolina, a *Quaker Settlement*.
Is President of the Real Estate, Insurance and Bond Company of Morehead City, North Carolina. Living, 1936.
Married Elizabeth Morgan Weeks, Norfolk, Virginia, August 20, 1913, born April 29, 1891.
Their children:
 1. Skinner Ambrose Chalk, Jr.
Born Morehead City, December 7, 1914.
 2. William Bufkin Chalk.
Born 1916.
3. Julia Elizabeth Chalk.
Born 1893, Durants Neck, Perquimans County, North Carolina.
Married Harry Truman Broughton, 1918, Hertford County, North Carolina.
Their children:
 1. Julia Elizabeth Broughton.
Born 1921.
 2. Margaret Frances Broughton.
Born 1923.
 3. Harry Truman Broughton, Jr.
Born 1924.
 4. Howard Chalk Broughton.
Born 1930.

Children of John Ambrose Chalk & Annie Skinner, 2nd wife:

4. Annie Louise Chalk, living in Hertford County, North Carolina.
Born 1905, Perquimans County, North Carolina. Single.
 5. Richard William Chalk (called Dick).
Born 1906, Perquimans County, North Carolina.
Married Elizabeth Cottrell in 1928; lives at Statesville, North Carolina.
Their children:
 1. Beverly Jane Chalk, born 1931.
 2. Richard William Chalk, Jr., born 1934.
 6. John Alfred Chalk (called Fred), lives in Hertford County, North Carolina.
Born 1909, single.
 7. Edward Clarence Chalk, lives in Hertford County, North Carolina.
Born 1915, Chowan County, North Carolina.
2. John Henry Chalk (half brother of John Ambrose Chalk).
Born 1868, Perquimans County, North Carolina.
Married Georgianna Lane.
Their children:
 1. Roland Chalk, lives in Texas.
 3. Elarbe Chalk (half brother of John Ambrose Chalk).

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

MARYLAND BRANCH

From Mrs. Milton U. Kirk, Bel Air, Maryland, December 8, 1941:

My mother was Mary Chalk, and she had a sister Eudocia and brothers Harrison, Zenus, James and George. Her grandfather was Zenus Chalk.

Record from Peabody Library December 24, 1840:

Zeyneath Chalk married Mary Ann Chadbourn, December 24, 1840.

From Thomas Harrison Chalk, 523 Rose Hill Terrace, Baltimore, Maryland, November, 1941:

Thomas Harrison Chalk was formerly in business in Harford County, and the family burying ground is in Harford County.

Three Chalks came from England to Maryland. The oldest brother received a land grant in Jarrettsville, Maryland, of 1000 acres in Harford County, which he turned over to his younger brothers and then went back to England. Later it passed out of their hands. The two brothers who were left were Nathan and Harrison Chalk. Nathan Chalk was single and lived at Jarrettsville, Maryland. "They wore high silk hats when I was a little tot." (Thomas Harrison Chalk was 80 November 21, 1941.) An old tradition is that they were entitled to a fortune in England and a large park called Chalk's Park (possibly Chalk's Farm now in the heart of London).

*Harrison (?) Chalk had:

1. Zenus Chalk.
2. James Leonard Chalk.
3. George Chalk, married, Annie Brown.
4. Mary Elizabeth Chalk married William Day.
5. Eudocia Eliza Chalk, married Joseph Withers.

*Note: The name Harrison has been given as the father of Zenus, James Leonard, George, Mary Elizabeth and Eudocia Eliza Chalk, but his name has not been found in any Maryland Records.

Zenus Chalk had a James Leonard Chalk. Harrison Chalk's second son was James Leonard Chalk, and the grandfather of Oran Lee Chalk of Denver, Colorado was William Leonard Chalk. All of these came from the Maryland branch but separated later.

Chalk's Point in *Southern Maryland* is said to be the place where the Chalks landed. *It is near Annapolis.*

Children of Harrison (?) Chalk:

1. Zenus Chalk.
Born Phoenix, Baltimore County, Maryland. Lived and died on his farm in Harford County.
Married Sarah Guyton.

Their children:

1. Thomas Harrison Chalk.
Born November 21, 1861, Maryland. (Living December 1941.)
Married Delia E. McCarty, born January 11, 1868.

Their children:

1. Zena H. Chalk, born January 5, 1887, died March 26, 1908.
2. Ed Harrison Chalk, born September 7, 1888, m. 1-12-?
3. Emmet Green Chalk, born August 28, 1890, m. 3-9-?
4. Anne Elizabeth Chalk, born October 28, 1892, m. 11-5-?
5. Walter L. Chalk, born December 14, 1896, died January 15, 1919.
6. Harry Randolph Chalk, born August 5, 1898, m. 17-23-?
7. Julia Rebecca Chalk, born October 30, 1901.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

8. Manon (?) Louise Chalk, born August 30, 1907. Married Mr. James 8-21-30.

Grandchildren of Thomas Harrison Chalk:

1. William Atwood Shipley, born August 21, 1923.
2. Harold Chalk Shipley, born October 16, 1927.
3. Harry Lee Chalk, born January 11, 1927.
4. Elaine Elizabeth Chalk, born January 14, 1924.
5. Doris Jean Chalk, born January 5, 1924.

Great-grandchild of Thomas Harrison Chalk:

Robert Watson James Chalk.

2. Randolph Chalk.
Married widow of John Delber Chalk, his first cousin.
3. Cornelia Chalk.
4. Rachel Chalk.
5. Sarah Ann Chalk.

2. James Leonard Chalk.

Born about 1827 in Baltimore County, Maryland.

Died February 12, 1885, at the age of 59 years.

Married December 11, 1850, Avarilla Day Guyton, born December 22, 1822, and died September 14, 1898, aged 76. Lived in Harford County, Md.

Their children:

1. Joseph Withers Chalk.

Born March 1, 1858, Stephenson County, Maryland.

Died, Towson, Maryland.

Married Laura Virginia Debaugh, born August 26, 1857, Baltimore County, Maryland.

Their children:

- *1. Julia M. Chalk.

Born September 22, 1880, Stephenson, Maryland. Lives in Pikesville, Maryland.

(Julia M. Chalk had heard her grandmother, Avarilla Day Guyton Chalk, talk of going to see Levi Chalk and what a wonderful old man he was. He must have been exceptionally fine, as this is the remark that is always made in reference to him.)

2. Mary Avarilla Chalk.

Born August 18, 1882, married George Gill, Berlin, Pa.

3. Charles Newton Chalk.

Born November 25, 1885, married Anna Marie Kinsey, Woodlawn, Maryland.

4. Beulah Etta Chalk.

Born February 20, 1888, married Elmer Brown, Pikesville, Md.

5. Laura Edna Chalk.

Born January 30, 1895, married Edgar G. Galloway, Lindhurst, New Jersey.

6. Joseph Marvin Chalk.

Born March 27, 1903, married Laura Cordelis Meyers.

*Note: Miss Julia Chalk, Pikesville, Maryland, says she has been told that three brothers came from England and landed in New Jersey. Two located around Baltimore and one went West; also, that there was a large silk mill in England that belonged to the Chalks, but all the heirs came to America so it went back to the throne. Have heard my mother speak of a distant relative, Levi Chalk.

2. Frank Conner Chalk.

Born Stevenson, Maryland.

Married Regeina Stone. Live in Baltimore.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Their children:

1. Joseph Chalk.
 2. Floodie Avarilla Chalk.
 3. Effie Chalk.
3. John Delber Chalk.
Born 1852, Stevenson, Maryland, on a tract of land called Chalk's Run, once owned by them.
Died October 1, 1885, Stevenson, Maryland.
Married Sarah Juanetta Cockey (she married 2nd, Randolph Chalk, first cousin to her husband).
Note: The Cockeys trace their family to Captain Deye Cockey of England. 3000 acres of land were given him by England for his services between England and America. She was a daughter of Thomas Beal Cockey, a descendant of Captain Deye Cockey. Cockeysville, Baltimore County, was unquestionably named for this family.
Children of John Delbar and Sarah Juanetta Cockey Chalk:

- *1. Amelia Chalk.
Born February 5, 1876, Baltimore County, Maryland.
Married George William Burk; live at Route 2, Reisterstown, Maryland:

Their children:

1. Randolph Harrison Burk.
Married and lives near Cockeysville, Maryland.

Children:

1. Bettie Ann Burk, born Baltimore County.
 2. Richard Randolph Burk.
2. John Elton Burk.
Married Pansy Leana Troutman, Finksburg, Maryland.
 3. Julia Juanetta Burk.
Married Charles Russell Ohler.

*Note from Mrs. Amelia Chalk Burk: I have heard my grandmother speak of Tudor Chalk. I knew there was a George Chalk who disappeared and left his wife behind. She married a Winfield Grubb, and their son still lives on their property at Suther ville, Baltimore, Maryland. There is a tradition in England that a George Chalk left an immense fortune in Australia and his heirs were advertised for in England. I have heard them say a large tract of land in Harford County, Maryland, belonged to the older Chalks. A large stream of water runs through it and it is still called "Chalk's Run," or "Chalk's Point." It was a steamboat wharf on West River.

2. John Delber Chalk.
Born February 12, 1884, Baltimore County, Maryland.
Married Bessie Watson, born September, 1889.

Their only child.

1. John Delber Chalk, Jr.
Born October 31, 1918.
He went to camp in June registered from Washington, D. C. and is a transfer from the Washington Board.

John Delber Chalk, Sr., of Rockingham, North Carolina, Game Commissioner of North Carolina and immediate past President of the International Association of Game, Fish, and Conservation Commissioners.

More than 100 Division Heads and Employees of the Conservation and Development Department gathered at the Carolina Hotel in Raleigh May 27, 1941, to pay their respects

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

to John D. Chalk when he resigned as Game and Inland Fisheries Commissioner for the State. He leaves a Division with three times the revenue it was taking when he began, and with the respect of every sportsman in North Carolina. He revised the State Game Laws until they were admitted to be the model for many states. At the close of the meeting Governor Broughton presented him with a gold wrist watch and stated that his record has been the envy of Conservationists throughout the nation. He resigned to become President of the Richmond Insurance Company of Rockingham, North Carolina.

3. Thomas Marvin Chalk.
Born Stevenson, Maryland.
Married Julia Harrison Carlisle; lived in Baltimore.
Both are deceased.
4. William Henry Chalk.
Born Stevenson, Maryland.
Married Eugenia Laporte, Washington, D. C.

Note: Randolph Chalk, who married Sarah Juanetta Cockey Chalk (the widow of John Delber Chalk), had an only child:

1. Alese Chalk.
Married George Fulton Starret; live in Baltimore.
Their children: (Ages given 1941)
 1. George Fulton Starrett, Jr., 18 years.
 2. Joan Alecia Starrett, 16 years.
 3. Gerald Austin Starrett, 15 years.
 4. Francis Randolph Starrett, 13 years.
 5. Thomas Grayson Starrett, 12 years.
 6. Herbert Stewart, lives in Carrol County, Reisterstown Maryland, R. F. D. No. 2.

3. George Chalk.
Born in Maryland.
Married Annie Brown.
4. Mary Elizabeth Chalk (a first cousin to Georgia Chalk of Harford County, Maryland).
Born January 5, 1867.
Married William Day, born in Baltimore County, Maryland.
Their children:
 1. Eudocia Elizabeth Day.
Married Milton Ulyses Kirk.
Their children:
 1. Oscar Wells Kirk, deceased 1916. Single.
 2. Edgar Day Kirk, born Harford County, Maryland.
 3. Milton P. Kirk, married and had two girls.
 4. Olla Kirk, married.
 5. Gertrude Florence Kirk, married.
 6. Stanley Jefferson Kirk, deceased. Married Miss Tharpe.
 7. Delmar Orrick Kirk, married.
(One daughter married Paul Harkins, the other Parker Hawkins.)
 2. George Amos Day, deceased. Married Sue Barton.
 3. Jesse Greer Day, deceased.
 4. William Owen Day, deceased. Married Rosalie Glenn Day.
5. Eudocia Eliza Chalk.
Born in Maryland.
Married Joseph Withers, born March 25, 1842.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Their children:

1. A daughter, married Mr. Cougle.
2. Emma Withers.
3. Cora Withers.
4. A son.
6. Harrison (?) Chalk. (Have not been able to locate him, but he is given by Mrs. Milton U. Kirk as her mother's brother.)

From the County Clerk, Bel Air, Harford County, Maryland, December 1941: Joshua, John and Tudor Chalk were in this county, 1772-1786.

The following records are from Mr. William F. Chalk, Helen Chalk and Mrs. Edna Chalk Weant, November 1941:

Record from Levi Chalk's Bible (given the author February 3, 1941). John Chalk, born February 24, 1777, died August 15, 1829. Married June 30, 1797, Calsandra Kindall, born September 18, 1768.

1. Mahala Chalk, born May 24, 1794 (perhaps John Chalk's child by a former wife.)
2. Bennett Chalk, born June 6, 1798.
3. Levi Chalk, born August 3, 1800.
4. Elias Chalk, born August 19, 1802, died March 11, 1873. Married Elizabeth Jones May 9, 1833.
5. Theresa Chalk, born January 15, 1805, died June 25, 1830.
6. Levi Chalk, born June 25, 1807, died January 29, 1884 (had the Levi Chalk family Bible).
7. Ruth Ann Chalk, born April 19, 1809, Carroll County, Maryland.
8. Calsandra Ann Chalk, born December 29, 1811, died February 23, 1848. Married William Reeves December 24, 1839.

Bennett Chalk, second child of John and Calsandra Chalk.

Born June 6, 1798.

Married Catherine Hollenbaugh January 25, 1827 (Another record gives Ester Kennedy).

Children of Bennett Chalk:

1. John Thomas Chalk.
Born December 26, 1827, Mt. Washington, Maryland.
Married Rachel Rebecca Parish, April 9, 1849.

Children of John Thomas Chalk:

1. Artemus Chalk, born July 18, 1854.
2. Richard Franklin Chalk.

Children:

1. J. Albert Chalk.
 2. Gertrude Chalk.
Married Charles Perkins, Eastland Hotel, Portland, Maine.
 3. Sadie Chalk McKowen, York Beach, Maine.
 3. George Lester Chalk.
 4. John Thomas Chalk, Jr.
 5. Annie P. Chalk.
 6. Carrie Chalk.
 2. Mary Chalk, born June 6, 1831.
 3. Martha Chalk, born August 23, 1833.
 4. Ann Chalk, born July 10, 1835.
 5. Bennett Richard Chalk, born January 25, 1838.
- Children of Bennett Richard Chalk:
1. Horace Bennett Chalk. (Had a son Horace Bennett Chalk whose daughter married a Starr).

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

2. Alvin Thomas Chalk.
3. William Thomas Chalk.
4. Susan May Chalk.

Levi Chalk, 3rd child of John and Calsandra Chalk.

Born June 25, 1807, Carroll County, Maryland.

Died January 29, 1884.

Married Loraner Dicus, December 8, 1831. She was born January 19, 1815 and died November 4, 1886.

Their children:

1. James Alexander Chalk (Was in the Civil War).
Born November 18, 1832.
Died October 5, 1904, Baltimore, Maryland.
Married Sophia Beck January 16, 1852, Baltimore, Maryland. She was born March 20, 1833, Saxony, Germany, and died May 28, 1903.

Their children:

1. Emma Jane Chalk.
Born November 6, 1852, died February 23, 1854.
- Twins { 2. Clara Bell Chalk.
Born October 6, 1854, died November 10, 1854.
3. Emma Jane Chalk.
Born October 6, 1854, died February 23, 1855.
4. Alice Sophia Chalk.
Born February 4, 1857, died May 6, 1882.
5. James *Ambrose* Chalk. Now living.
Born November 16, 1862.
- *6. William Francis Chalk.
Born December 20, 1865.
(Lives at 5840 Bellona Avenue, Baltimore, Maryland.
Married Ida Catherine Collins, November 20, 1883, Baltimore, Maryland. She was born March 27, 1861.

Their children: (All born in Baltimore)

1. Ira Newton Chalk, born July 18, 1886.
2. Chester Clayton Chalk, born August 19, 1888, and died July 3, 1889.
3. Alice Edna Chalk (*Weant*), born September 22, 1889.
(To Mrs. Edna Chalk Weant belongs much of the credit for the Maryland records. She was untiring in her efforts in assisting the writer to secure the Maryland records.)
4. Lillian Chalk (Sherman), born June 21, 1892.
5. William Malcolm Chalk, born December 6, 1896.

*Note from William F. Chalk, 5840 Bellona Avenue, Baltimore, Maryland.

In years past, when there were rumors of a fortune in England for the Chalk heirs, a lady by the name of Georgia (Georgiana) Chalk, from Harford County, Maryland, called on me and told of a number of Chalks, living and dead in her locality. Since then she sold her farm and is said to have had her family tree drawn, and it was from her that we are told of Tudor Chalk and others. She had in her possession this family tree, which she said traced the Chalk family back to the Tudors, Mary and Elizabeth Tudor, Elizabeth being the Queen of England. There are several cemeteries in Harford County, and I have heard this same Georgia Chalk talk about the Chalks who were buried there. Since a small child (about 60 years ago), I recall our whole family was enthused trying to connect our branch of the Chalk Family with the branch in England, but this was given up for lack of funds. The earliest Chalks settled in Harford County, where were found records of Tudor Chalk who came from London. When a young man he was selected with another to go to England to try and claim a fortune, but the trip was never made.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Levi's family is the same as those in Harford County. There were three sisters of Harford County:

1. Georgiana Chalk, married a Byle — no children.
2. Amanda Chalk, married a Dodd and had two daughters, Molly and Sally. Sally married a Starnes (?).
3. Mary Virginia Chalk.

Children of Levi Chalk and Loraner Dicus Chalk continued:

2. Joseph Ambrose Chalk.
Born November 16, 1837, died July 30, 1896.
Married Sara Elizabeth Cox July 20, 1859. No children.
3. Mary Jane Chalk.
Born April 10, 1835, died January 26, 1889.
4. William R. Chalk.
Born September 17, 1841, died September 17, 1844.
5. (Twin) William Alfred Chalk (Was in the Civil War)
Born July 20, 1844.
Married: 1st, Almia Carroll Baker May 12, 1874; had an only child, Mary Chalk (Miller).
2nd, daughter; had two daughters, Alice and Bessie, both of whom died leaving no heirs.
3rd, Ruth Ann Miller (living at the age of 80); had a daughter, Helen Chalk (Earp), 4206 Elderon Avenue, Baltimore.
6. (Twin) John F. Chalk.
Born July 20, 1844, died January 26, 1850.
7. Elizabeth Calsandra Chalk.
Born December 24, 1849, died April 1, 1889.
Married Joseph Brown July 17, 1870.
8. Harriett Ann Chalk.
Born March 30, 1854.
Married James Hallett Baer December 17, 1879; live in Durham, N. C.
- *9. Charles Franklin Chalk.
Born July 4, 1857, died February 11, 1926.
Married Frances Ebaugh November 30, 1881.

Their children:

1. Howard Elmer Chalk.
Born September 23, 1882, died June 14, 1904.
Married Augusta Susannah De Hoff January 20, 1902.
No children.
2. Ella Lorena Chalk, born January 6, 1885.
3. Jennie Caroline Chalk (Cunningham).
Born November 12, 1886. No descendants.
4. William Edward Chalk.
Born July 29, 1889, died June 5, 1919.
5. Charles Albert Chalk.
Born February 11, 1890.
Married Irene Lola Miller November 25, 1915 and has two girls.
He was in the Navy in World War No. 1.
6. Lizzie Elma Chalk (Wenderoth).
Born August 16, 1891. Has two sons.
7. Mary Frances Chalk (Scheeler).
Born March 29, 1902.

*Note A. Charles Franklin Chalk, son of Levi and Loraner Chalk states that his uncle was James Tudor Chalk. He had heard that a Chalk had a will

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

written on sheepskin which was lost in a fire. Thomas Harrison Chalk tells of a 1000 acre land grant that was written on sheepskin and lost in a fire (perhaps in the same fire). Charles Sesney Chalk, son of Charles Baker Chalk, born about 1822, says the Chalks were fine gentlemen. He remembers Bennett, Levi and Elias, who were his 3rd or 4th cousins.

Note B. A Georgia Chalk always said that if you went up to Jerusalem, Harford County, in an old cemetery you could find the name of Tudor Chalk. Said we descended from the family of Mary an Elizabeth Tudor, and the family tree proved this, also that we had Royal Blood in our veins.

Note C. Richard Chalk (perhaps a close relation of Sir Richard Chalk) one of the earliest Chalk families in North Carolina, had a Samuel Ambrose Chalk, and he had a son Samuel Ambrose Chalk, who had a son John Ambrose Chalk, and he had a son Skinner Ambrose Chalk who lives at Morehead, North Carolina. This branch of the Chalk family came from North Carolina.

Levi Chalk had a son Joseph Ambrose Chalk. They were of Maryland.

From Mr. William Lavanion Chalk, 2727 Hampden Avenue, Baltimore, Maryland, February 27, 1942: Said he remembered his grandfather had an Uncle, James Tudor Chalk.

1. Charles Baker Chalk. Born about 1822, had a brother James Tudor Chalk. Married Elizabeth McKowen (?) Va.

Their children:

1. Charles Sesney Chalk.

Born July 4, 1857 (living at the age of 85 years).

Married Mary Josephine Hill.

Their children:

1. William Lavanion Chalk.
2. John Lanahan Chalk.
3. Leonard Earl Chalk.
2. James Tudor Chalk (had a son Israel Henry Chalk).
3. Abram Chalk (died about 60 years ago).
4. Julia Chalk (had a daughter Calsandra Chalk).
5. Zeneath (Zenus?) Chalk.

Married Mary Ann Chadbourn December 24, 1840.

An old Bible was found containing the following:

Ann Hester Kennedy Chalk, Harford County, 1860, willed property to:
(Will made March 25, 1860 and filed August 7, 1860).

Children:

1. John Thomas Chalk.
 2. John (or Joseph ?) Edward Chalk.
 3. William Franklin Chalk.
 4. Sara Jane Chalk.
-

Note from Maryland records: Bap't. Zaccariah, of Nathan and Mary Chalk, a black child, St. James P. E. Church, Baltimore County (No doubt a slave child).

From Mr. Oran Lee Chalk, Denver, Colorado, June 8, 1941 was of the Maryland branch of the Chalk family:

Oran Lee Chalk's father was George Chalk, of Maryland, and his grandfather, William Leonard Chalk. The Chalks of Kentucky had William and James Chalk. The North Carolina Chalks were Richard, William and John Chalk. The Chalks of Tennessee were William, James, Joseph, Alfred, and John Chalk. Of Texas they were William, John, Robert Whitfield, and Ira Chalk.



My Former Home, Ft. Worth, Texas

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

"My grandfather, William Leonard Chalk, born in Maryland in 1838, has told me that two brothers came to this country from England and settled in Maryland. My grandfather was from Harford County, Maryland. A letter addressed to my grandmother, Elizabeth Trainer Chalk, was Jerusalem Mills, Harford County, Maryland, 1862. It says in the old family Bible, 'Born of the 20th day of July, 1838, William Leonard Chalk, son of Hendon.' Possibly it is Herndon (writing not very plain)."

The name of Leonard appears in the Thomas Harrison branch of the family, and Herndon appears as the son of Tudor Chalk and on down the Chalk family to the present time; both were from Maryland at an early date. There is no question but that all the early Chalks of Maryland were connected. Some went to North Carolina, some to South Carolina, Mississippi, Texas and Colorado. Chalks of Denver, Colorado, and the West:

(A James Hendon lived in Baltimore County, 1760.)

Hendon Chalk, of Harford County, Maryland.

Married Ann Marie Hughes, February 26, 1834.

Children:

1. James Chalk, went to Kansas in 1878; married a Kansas lady and went to Iowa. Last heard of them.

2. Isaac Chalk.

3. Alexander Chalk.

4. Anna Chalk, single.

5. Mrs. Shimberger.

6. Mrs. Todd, Maryland.

7. William Leonard Chalk, came to Kansas in 1879.

Born July 20, 1838, Maryland (?), died 1907, Wichita, Kansas. He was in business in Middleton, Delaware and Chester, Pennsylvania.

(Georgiana Chalk, born September 30, 1843, and died April 21, 1911 (or 1928), who married Charles Biles March 17, 1886 (he was born in Baltimore September 30, 1843, and died April 21, 1928), and Amanda Chalk (Dodd), born in 1834 and died January 28, 1911, (she had two daughters, Molly Dodd, married Ross Read, and Sally Dodd, married Charles Tarner (?), and Mary Virginia Chalk (Van Horn), born 1841 and died December 23, 1898 (had a daughter, Anne Van Horn (Peeling), 19 Ritters Lane, Owings Mills, Maryland) were the sisters of William Leonard Chalk.)

Married Mary Elizabeth Trainer, December 21, 1861, Wilmington, Delaware. She was the first Post Master of Zenda, Kansas, in 1880. She died aged 54. She had three sisters, Sarah, Hattie and Hannah Trainer, and brothers, Winfield Scott, John, Tom, and Dan Trainer.

Children of William Leonard and Mary Elizabeth Chalk: (All born around Philadelphia, Maryland and Delaware).

1. William McKay Chalk.

Born June 25, 1862, died August 22, 1907.

Married Anna

Their children:

1. Delber Chalk (North Carolina Chalks have the name Delber, but they originated in Maryland).

2. Elsie Chalk.

2. Sarah Trainer Chalk.

Born October 18, 1863, died January 31, 1866.

3. Thomas Brinton Chalk.

Born December 26, 1865, Cannons Mill, Delaware.

Married Kate

Children: Bethel and Reba Chalk.

All live in Wathena, Kansas.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

4. Luses Walter Chalk.
Born March 10, 1867, died November 14, 1884.
5. Albirdes (Albert) Chalk.
Born November 8, 1868, died November 14, 1884.
6. George Pancoast Chalk (were Methodists).
Born December 19, 1874, Concord Hill, Pennsylvania.
Died March 4, 1898.
Married Anna Fetty (?)

Children:

1. Oran Lee Chalk.
Born May 24, 1891.
Married Charlotte Reep, March 27, 1912.
One child:
 Juanita Myrl Chalk, born February 10, 1915.
 Married Harold Rex Booth; live in Pine, Colorado.
2. Orval Roland Chalk.
Born February 21, 1893.
Died at Fort Pyons, Colorado, from disabilities resulting from service in the World War, 1917-1918.
3. George Gilford Chalk.
Born January 12, 1895.
Resides 320 South Institute, Colorado Springs, Colorado.
4. Frone Elizabeth Chalk.
Born April 4, 1897.
Married Gus Schrader, Greeley, Colorado.
5. Frank Burton Chalk.
Born March 12, 1900.
Killed in battle, Boureshes, France.
6. Hazel Chalk.
Born June 12, 1903.
Died June 14, 1904, Caney, Kansas.

From Pratt Library — Baltimore — John Chocke took the Oath of Fidelity.
From the Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland.

1. George Chalk, 1778, Harford County, Oath of Fidelity, Box 3, Folder 47, page 1.
2. Mary Chalk, married John Hollyday, Anne Arundel County, November 28, 1787, Anne Arundel County Marriage Records, 1777-1813, page 34.
3. Rebecca Chalk, married Martin Fisher, Anne Arundel County, February 1, 1783, page 19.
4. _____ Chalk, married Margaret Norman, Washington County, sister of Nicolas Norman of Anne Arundel County, Chancery papers, No. 3875.
Daughters of Margaret Norman Chalk:
 1. Margaret Chalk, married William Simmons.
 2. Mary Chalk, married _____ Clark.
 3. Rachel Chalk, married _____ Crandall.

Sarah Chalk, 1785. Anne Arundel County (Inventory).
Martin Fisher, of Montgomery County, and William Fisher, of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, Executors of the estate of Sarah Chalk, deceased, of Anne Arundel County; heirs: Rebecca Chalk, Minah Chalk, and Alexander Chalk.
To be paid Sixty-Seven pounds, 8 pence halfpenny. October 14, 1790. (From Register of Wills Office.)

George Chalk witnessed a will in 1752, in this county.
John Chalk, Anne Arundell County, 1744.

Marriage Licenses at Belair Court House, Harford County, Maryland (All from Vol. W.S.F. No. 1):

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Naasson (Nason?) Chalk m. Elizabeth Hughes.....	January 12, 1816 — p. 54
Eudocia Chalk m. Joseph Withers.....	March 25, 1842 — p. 86
*John Hendon Chalk m. Esther Ann Kennedy.....	October 28, 1847 — p. 91
George Chalk m. Martha Beatty.....	April 2, 1850 — p. 94
Elizabeth Chalk m. John Irwin.....	March, 1852 — p. 98
William L. Chalk m. Mary L. Trainer.....	December 21, 1861 — p. 115
Mary Virginia Chalk (sister of Georgianna) m. Isaac Van Horn	December 30, 1861 — p. 115
Edward Chalk m. Martha E. Norris	October 16, 1877 — p. 161
Randolph Chalk m. Mary S. Almoney.....	November 27, 1883 — p. 184
Georgianna Chalk m. Charles Biles.....	March 17, 1886 — p. 193
Chocke, Zenos m. Elizabeth Blaney.....	March 5, 1813 — p. 47
Israel Chocke m. Keziah Hitchcock.....	December 16, 1816 — p. 52

Belair, Harford County Maryland, Records

Joshua Chocke, record of Bond 1785
 Zenus Chocke, Administrator of Vincent Blaney's Estate 1819
 Reference to Nason in report. Priscilla Blaney's heirs referred to in John Chocke's will.

Tudor Chocke died 1815 and the last report of the estate was made in 1833.
 George Chocke, Administrator for 4 sales of property for John Chocke, of \$1112-5 September 25, 1817.
 John Chocke, Admr. George Chocke \$1416.87 — February, 11, 1812.
 Reference to Zenos Chocke, Tudor Chocke, Elizabeth James, and Nicholas Hawkins.

Tudor Chocke left half of his estate to Carvil Chocke, the rest to his grandchildren.

Abram Chalk, Administrator to Charles Samuel Chalk September, 1810 (?)
 Naason Chalk, Administrator to George W. Chalk December 4, 1876.
 Reference to Ann Marie Chalk.

Hester Ann Chalk, Admr. to John A. Kennedy 1860.
 William F. Chalk (minor), Admr. to John H. Chalk Feb. 1862.
 John H. Chalk, Admr. to Mary E. Chalk Sept. 2, 1862.
 Sarah Bennett, widow of Philip Bennett. A will adm. by Sarah Bennett and witnessed by Parmela Bennett.

Hall of Records, Annapolis. The following are listed with the Chalks.

Caulk's Field's Battle during the Revolution.
 Military Records of the Revolution — Isaac Caulk, Kent, Co.
 Six William Caulks, one William Caulk was a Major. All from Talbot County.

Sarah Chocke m. John Deaver.....September 21, 1819 — p. 56
 Hendon Chocke m. Ann Maria Hughes.....February 26, 1834 — p. 75
 (Great-grandfather of Oran Lee Chalk).

These are all the Chalk and Chocke marriage licenses up to 1886. There are others later.

The only Chalk will was the following from Vol. C.W.B. No. 7, page 227. (No other Chocke wills were listed).

*Will of Hester Ann Chalk of Harford County, Maryland.

Made March 25, 1860.

Filed August 7, 1860.

Names children:

John Thomas; Joseph Edward; Sarah Jane; William Franklin, and bequeaths to them a revisionary legacy willed to her by her father John Kennerday. Each to have an equal share at 21 years.

Names her brother John Kennerday trustee for children and executor of estate.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Witnesses:

Samuel G. Scarff
Thomas Johnson
John Scarff

Signed:

Hester Ann Chalk

Administration Accounts.

George Chalk, administrator for John Chalk, deceased.

Administration Bonds — Vol. E.F., page 400.

September 25, 1810 — George Chalk; Charles Hawkins; Jacob Rutledge bonded for \$4,000 as administrators of the estate of John Chalk.

Signed:

George Chocke
Chas. Hawkins
Jacob Rutledge

(Written Chalk in body of bond and signed Chocke.)

Inventory from Vol. A.J. No. 2, page 130.

Inventory — October 3, 1810, of George Chalk administrator of John Chalk — \$1116.11.11 (Also written John Chocke in inventory).

Witnesses:

Jesse Jarrett; Thomas S. Bond.

After I found the Chocke records at the Register of Wills office I checked all of these. There are literally dozens of land records under that name. I copied the "Georgianna" record as that was the only one I could find concerning the large land grant. It was the only one in which her name was mentioned. Any land *grant* would not be at Belair as the records are too late for that there. They begin in 1773. Marriage licenses in 1777.

Undoubtedly the John Chalk land record from the Baltimore Court House is the earliest settler. There are several other land records of his in the index at the Court House.

Land Records at Belair Court House, Harford County, Maryland:

Indenture *April 14, 1777* in which Jesse Bussey, Dixon Stansbury and Robert Amoss of Harford County sold to Joshua Chalk of Harford County 92 A., part of a tract called "Better Luck," for 161 lbs.

Witnesses:

Thomas Bond
Abraham Whitaker

Signed:

Jesse Bussey
Dixon Stansbury
Robert Amoss

From Vol. JLG. No. A, page 107.

Indenture — *May 13, 1778* — in which Tudor Chalk of Harford County, farmer, sold to Joshua Chalk of same County and province, farmer, for 500 lbs., 100 A, part of a tract called Ogg, King of Bashan; Pierson's Outlet and Wetherall's Last Addition, conveyed to his father John Chalk by Wm. Talbott and Mary, his wife, and left him by his father in his will. (Will is not filed at Belair or Baltimore. May be at Annapolis.)

Elizabeth, wife of Tudor, relinquished her dower right to the land.

Witnesses:

Robt. Amoss
Abr. Whitacher

Signed:

Tudor Chalk

From Vol. J.L.G. No. A, page 155.

May 14, 1778 — Joshua Chalk sold to Tudor Chalk 92 A, called Better Luck.
From J.L.F. Vol. A, page 371.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

July 20, 1778 — Tudor Chalk sold 92 A, called Better Luck to John Chalk.

Signed:

Tuder Chalk

From Vol. J.L.G. Vol. A, page 374.

March 22, 1781 — Joshua Chalk, planter of Harford County, Maryland, sells to John Chalk, planter, of same County. 116 A, called Amoss's Outlet.

Signed:

Joshua Chalk

From Vol. J.L.G. No. D, page 111.

Deed July 22, 1878 delivered to Emma Woodward.

Made 16 of February, 1878 by us, George W. Chalk and Martha A. Chalk, his wife; George W. Dail; Sarah J. Denbow and Wm. H. Denbow, her husband; Joseph E. Chalk and Martha E. Chalk, his wife, of Harford County and John T. Chalk of Haddonfield, Camden County, New Jersey all heirs of Nason Chalk, late of Harford County, for the sum of \$300, do sell and convey to Ann Maria Chalk of Harford County, Maryland, during her life, and at her death to her daughter Georgianna Chalk, a parcel of land in Harford County called "Salsberry" being the land on which the said Nason Chalk, Deceased, formerly resided. On the N. W. side of the Baltimore Road.

Witnesses:

John T. Chalk
I. D. Alderson
L. L. Boardian

Signed:

George W. Chalk
Martha A. Chalk
George W. Dail
Sarah J. Denbow & Wm. H. Denbow
Joseph E. Chalk & Martha E. Chalk
John T. Chalk

From Vol. A.L.J. No. 36, page 350.

(War Department, the Adjutant General's Office, Washington: The records show that one Joseph Chalk (surname also borne as Chak) served in the Revolutionary War as a member of Captain Carson's Company, 2nd. Reg. (New Castle Co.) Delaware Militia.)

State Library, Harrisburg, Pa. There is a record of a John Chalk who served as a private, Third Company, Third Regiment, Philadelphia City Militia, commanded by Col. Samuel McClean, 1794. This appears in the Sixth Series, Volume V, page 512.

Another deed of a tract of land belonging to John Chocke, named Walter's Delight, is recorded. The land deeded to George Chocke is described as Amos Delight.

Wills from Belair, Harford County, Maryland:

Ann Marie Chalk	1881	Hester Ann Chalk	1860
Abraham Chalk	1901	William T. Chalk	1862
Naason Chalk	1876	John H. Chalk	1862

Marriages:

Alexander Smith and Martha Chalk — December 25, 1766 — p. 230.

George Chalke m. Elizabeth Hughs — April 9, 1771 — p. 262.

From St. John's and St. George's Parish Records — 1696-1851.

Hendon Chalk and Ann Maria Hughes — February 26, 1834 — (Harford County).

Elias Chalk and Elizabeth Jones — May 9, 1833 — p. 131

Wm. L. Jackson and Leah Chalk — November 6, 1840 by Rev. Wesley Stevenson — p. 131.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

William Reeves and Casandra Ann Chaulk — December 24, 1835 — p. 124.
Bennett Chalk and Catherine Hollenbaugh, January 25, 1827.
From First M. E. Church Records of Baltimore.

Bennitt Chalk and Esther Kennedy — January 11, 1827 — page 610.
From St. Paul's Parish Records of Baltimore City and County.

Wm. Crandall and Elizabeth Chaulk — January 6, 1771 — page 410.
William Simmons and Margaret Chaulk — April 24, 1781 — page 417 — Brumbaugh page 471 also.
Martin Fisher and Rebecca Chalk — February 6, 1783 — page 41, Anne Arundel County, Brumbaugh, Vol. II, page 435 also
John Hollyday and Mary Chalk — November 28, 1787, page 444, Anne Arundel County, — Brumbaugh Vol. II. — Anne Arundel Marriage, 1777-1813.
From St. James Parish Records, Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

Nicholas Hawkins and Mary Chalk — June 19, 1799 — page 98.
From Baltimore City and County Marriage Licenses at Baltimore City Court House.
Zeyneath Chalk and Mary Ann Chadborne — Dec. 24, 1840 (Peabody Library).

Mary C. Chalk and Charles Garrett Black, August 24, 1874.
Elizabeth (Eliza) A. Chalk and James Jenkins, July 27, 1877.
Samuel Chalk and Hanna Gwynn Black, November 12, 1892.
Harry R. Chalk and Myrtle V. Smith, August 17, 1923.
Rachel Chalk and Adolph Schuman, September 9, 1922.
Anna E. Chalk and William M. Shipley, November 4, 1921.
Mary Alice Chalk and George C. McVey, February 6, 1911.
Marriages from Belair, Harford County, Maryland.

First Chalk settlers of Maryland.
Francis Chalk, 1658, Maryland.
Gabriel Chalk, 1672, Maryland.

Census of 1790 of Maryland:

	Free males over 16	under 16	females	slaves
Abraham Chalk, Harford Co., p. 73	1	1	6	0
John Chalk, Harford Co., p. 75	2	0	3	5
George Chalk, Harford Co., p. 75	2	6	5	0

No others in Maryland in Census.

No Chalks in Pennsylvania Census of 1790.

No Chalks in Vol. 18, Maryland Archives, which contains list of Revolutionary soldiers. Militia lists not examined.

Oath of Allegiance of George (*would give D.A.R. membership if descent is proven.*) March 1778 — Harford County.

Oaths of Allegiance:

George Chalk No. 63 — Harford County.

Oath Taken before James McComas.

From Brumbaugh Vol. II, page 234.

At Pratts Library, is given where John Chocke had taken the Oath of Fidelity, too.

All the foregoing records were copied at the Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, Maryland, February 21, 1911.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

John Chalk — September 5, 1810.

to
George Chocke
Zenos Chocke
Teudor Chocke

Final Account of George Chocke, administrator of the estate of John Chocke, late of Harford County, Maryland — February 12, 1812 — \$1731.30.

Debts paid to	Tudor Chocke	
	Zenos Chocke	
	Thomas S. Bond	and others
	Teudor Chalk	

Heirs entitled to distribution:		
	George Chocke	
	Tudor Chocke	
	Mary Thompson	
	Betsey James	
	Priscilla Blaney's Heirs	
	Martha Heaps	
	}	Brothers and sisters of deceased

From Administration Accounts Vol. A.J. No. 3, pages 350 and 359.

Administration Account of Tudor Chocke, April 22, 1817 — 2nd Account. October 10, 1815 — 1st Account.

\$3617.52 — Philip Doran, Administrator.

No heirs named.

From Vol. S.R. No. 1, page 439, Administration Accounts.

Final Account — July 2, 1833.

Balance to be distributed — \$1729.75.

Tudor Chocke to: (October 10, 1815).

Carvil Chocke — one of the heirs

Mary Davis

Elizabeth Wilmer

Sarah Hughes

Carvel Davis, Deceased

} Grandchildren of the deceased.

From Vol. 6, page 161 — Administration Accounts.

Inventory of John H. Chalk — September 2, 1862.

Appraised — \$367.20.

Administrator — Mary E. Chalk.

From Vol. B.H.H. No. 13, page 319.

On the petition of George Chalk, Administrator of John Chalk, late of Harford County, deceased, it was ordered that the said administrator sell all of the Personal Estate of the said deceased (except one negro girl named Hannah) at public sale.

"The Court after examining the foregoing Deposition are of the opinion that the gift of a negro child Hannah made by John Chalk, deceased, to negro Sam Ruth is valid, and if the administrator of the said John Chalk, deceased, will deliver over the said child to the said Sam Ruth, he will be allowed of the inventory the same he is charged with in the said inventory."

Baptized, October 20, 1800, Zaccariah — Nathan and Mary Chalk, a black child. St. James P. E. Church, Baltimore County. (No doubt a slave child).

Marriages from Baltimore County, Court House:

John Chalk (born 1777) and Calsandra Kindall — June 30, 1797.

Mary Chalk and Nicholas Hawkins — June 19, 1799.

Margaret Chalk and John Wells — June 4, 1827.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Theresa Chalk and Diffee Victor — May 14, 1827.
Theresa Chalk and Henry Smith — September 17, 1829.
Sarah Chalk and Thomas Wells — August 18, 1832.
Eliza Chalk and Lloyd Bishop — July 2, 1833.
Mary Chalk and Charles McGoncal — December 22, 1838.
Ann Chalk and George Hindell — February 20, 1846.
Hannah Chalk and Henry Horn — May 26, 1846.
James L. Chalk and Avarilla Day Guyton — December 11, 1850.
James Chalk and Sarah Gossum — November 30, 1844.
John Thomas Chalk and Rachel Rebecca Parish — April 9, 1849.
Margaret Chalk and James Dale — December 20, 1849.

There are no Chalk wills filed at the Baltimore City and County Court House from 1664 — 1849.

The only administration account is that of *Joseph Chaulk* — *Book No. 2, page 39*. Letters of administration on the estate of Joseph Chaulk, who died intestate, were granted to Ann Chaulk, October 24, 1791.

Securities — Job Smith; Jonathan Sellman.

Inventory — 437:5:0 in Baltimore County.

317:9:4 in Talbot County.

Amount of payments and disbursements — £115:18:6½.

Amount of balance due estate — £1633:1:3.

Final account of Ann Stevenson, formerly Ann Chaulk, administratrix of Joseph Chaulk, late of Baltimore County, deceased.

Paid to John Chalk, father of the deceased — £816:10:8

Retained by widow Ann — 816:10:8

In full

£1633: 1:4

May 6, 1797.

From Book W.B. No. 12, page 273.

First Account of Ann Chaulk — *November 9, 1793*.

From Book W. B. No. 11, page 342.

All the above records are copied from the Baltimore City Court House. Register of Wills Office.

From the Land Record Office at the Baltimore City Court House.

The only two records from 1665 — 1803 are:

1753 — Thomas Bond sold to John Chalk & c. 200 A. called Ogg, King of Bashan.

Thomas Bond sold to John Chalk & c. 1 A. called Bond's Forest.

From Book B.B. No. 1, page 2,558.

1772 — Joshua Chalk leased from Thomas Amos, Jr. 116 A. called Amos Outlet.

From Book A.L. No. D, page 626.

The Land Record Books previous to 1800 have been transferred to Annapolis to the Hall of Records and can only give the records from the indices.

Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland

Baltimore County Land Records.

April 2, 1740 — Indenture in which William Talbott and Mary, his wife, of Baltimore County in the Province of Maryland, sell 100 A. of land called Ogg, King of Bashan; Person's Outlet and Wetherall's Last Addition to John Chocke of the same County and Province for 300 lbs. of tobacco.

Witnesses:

W. Bond

Thos. Franklin

Signed:

Wm. Talbott

Mary Talbott

From Vol. H.W.S. No. 1A, page 379.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

May 2, 1753—Deed of Gift—I. Thomas Bond, Sr. of Baltimore County and Province of Maryland, send greeting—Know ye that I, Thomas Bond, for and in consideration of the love and goodwill and affection which I have and do bear towards my friends—John Chalk; Stephen Roberts; and William Talbott of Baltimore County, have given and granted all that tract of land called by the name of Ogg, King of Bashan containing 200 A. and situate on the S. side of Winters Run, to them.

Witnesses:

Will'm Amos, Jr.
Elizabeth Scott

Signed:

Thomas Bond

From Vol. BB No. 1, page 2.

June 6, 1753—Indenture in which Jas. Talbot, son of William Talbot, deceased, and Mary Talbot, widow of William Talbot, sell to John Chocke, for 3000 lbs. tobacco and 600 lbs. tobacco 100 A. of land called Ogg, King of Bashan and Wetherall's Last Addition on the S. side of Winter's Run.

Witnesses:

Stephen Roberts
William Amos, Jr.

Signed:

James Talbott
Mary Talbott

From Vol. BB No. 1, page 3.

June 6, 1753—Indenture in which Stephen Roberts, planter of Baltimore County, sells to John Chalk, planter of Baltimore County, for 6 lbs. 6s. paid to him by John Choke, 21 A. of land called Ogg, King of Bashan.

Witnesses:

Wm. Amos, Jr.
Jas. Talbot

Signed:

Stephen Roberts

Spelled Choke; Choake; Chalk in the same record.

From Vol. BB No. 1, page 5.

June 2, 1756—Conveyance of part of Bond's Forest, 1A., from Thomas, John and Jacob Bond to William Amos, Jr.; John Chalk; George Brown; Wm. Wilson; Henry Wilson and Joseph England, for 5s. for the use of the Society called Quakers (on N. side of a main road) including a house now built for the people called Quakers to meet in and worship the Great Almighty God.

Signed:

Thomas Bond
John Bond
Jacob Bond

From Vol. BB No. 1, page 558.

Will of John Chocke of Baltimore County in the Province of Maryland.

Made March 2, 1762.

Filed June 24, 1765.

Gives and bequeaths to:

Son George Chocke—All that tract of reserved land called "Chocke's Addition" containing 25 A. Also parsell of land I bought of Roberts containing 21 A. being part of Ogg, King of Bashan.

Sons John and Joshua Chocke—All that remaining part of reserved land called Chocke's Reserve and Dulany's Adventure.

Son Tudor Chocke—All that tract of land that I bought of William Talbot where I now live containing 100 A.

My desire is that my well-beloved wife Mary Chocke have quiet and peaceable possession of the afsd. lands and improvements during her natural life and widowhood. Also that the 1/3 part of my personal effects be hers.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

To my six daughters — Margaret; Mary; Elizabeth; Sarah; Martha and Priscilla an equal division of the negroes according to their value.

To my youngest daughter Priscilla — 10 lbs.

An equal division of the remainder to all children equally, except my daughter Mary who is to take her part according to what she already has. I have my well-beloved wife Mary Chocke and my son George, extrs. of this my last will and testament.

Witnesses:

Thomas Miles, Jr.
Margaret M. Miles
Catherine C. Miles

Signed:

Jno. Chocke

From Vol. L No. 33, page 209 — Will Book Hall of Records.

July 2, 1765 — A true inventory of the goods and Chattels of John Choaks, late deceased, of Baltimore County, appraised by us Henry Wilson and James Amos.

All sorts of furniture, linens, pewter and silver.

To Choaks Adventure lbs. 27 — 4

To Delaney's Adventure " 20 — 0

To Choaks Adventure " 10 — 0

Total value lbs. 460 — 77s.

Witnesses:

George Chocke } nearest of kin.
Margaret Chocke }

October 23, 1765 — Came Mary Chocke, extr. of John Chocke and affirmed this to be a true and perfect inventory.

From Vol. 87, page 331 — Inventory Book.

November 11, 1766 — Mary Chacke, extr. of John Chake, late of Baltimore County.

To the estate of the deceased accounted for lbs. 531.17

The above balance is thus distributed to wit:

To the widow $1/3$ of balance excluding 6 portions lbs. 174-7-2 $\frac{1}{2}$

An equal division of negroes between his 6 daughters

Margaret; Mary; Elizabeth; Sarah; Martha; Priscilla

Priscilla the youngest daughter

lbs. 10-0-0

Residue among all children, except Mary, equally

From Balance Book No. 5, page 14.

March 8, 1771 — Indenture in which Wm. Lux sells to George Chocke, planter, land lying in Baltimore County on the N. side of Western Fork of Winter's Run called Amoss's Delight containing 92 A.

Witnesses:

Thomas Harrison

Signed:

Willm. Lux

From Vol. AL No. C, page 176.

November 19, 1771 — Indenture in which Thomas Amos, Jr. sells to Joshua Choalke for 125 lbs. part of a tract called Amos' Outlet containing 116 A.

Witnesses:

Abraham Jarrett

Signed:

Thomas Amos

Benjamin Price

From Vol. AL No. D, page 626.

From State Land Records:

January 26, 1801 — John Chalk of Harford County patented "Chalk's Neglect" —

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

24 A.

From Vol. 147, page 91, No. IC.

George Chock and John Chock patented 283¼ A. called Salsbury, May 16, 1798. This was a resurvey of tracts called Ogg, King of Bashan; Chalk's Addition and others and all called Salsbury.

From Vol. No. R, page 11.

John Chocke took Oath of Fidelity in Harford County — 1778.

From Box 3, Folder 48.1, page 7 Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland.

October 17, 1728 — Rachel Giles Choak, extrx. of Jno. Giles late of A. A. County, deceased, made oath that this account was correct. £687-18-11.

From Vol. 9, page 78. Accounts.

August 16, 1744 — Account of George Chocke of Anne Arundel County, administrator of John Chocke late of A. A. County. Estate Lbs. 22-18.

From Vol. 20, page 313. Accounts.

May 14, 1736 — Inventory of John Chocke, late of Anne Arundel County, deceased. Very little household goods — Value Lbs. 22-18.

Samuel Richards } Kindred
John Chocke }

Signed:

Thomas Watson
William Hoard

George Chocke administrator.

From Vol. 29, page 280. Administration Accounts.

John Choak married Cassandra Kindall — June 30, 1797. Baltimore City Marriage Licenses.

Hall of Records, Annapolis, Md. the following are listed with the Chalks:—
Caulk's Field's Battle during the Revolution. There were quite a few with a Military Record. Isaac from Kent County. There were six William Caulks; one William was a Major, and they were from Talbot Co. Md.

Continuation of Annapolis Records.

Francis Chocke and wife, Ann Chocke, 1663. He was given a Land Grant of 1900 acres of land in Calvert County, on Plum Point Creek, just off Chesapeake Bay. This is south of where Chalk's Point is. His grant was called Chalk's Hill. The Francis Chalk records of 1663 and other records in Calvert County along with those of another county had been destroyed by fire. Francis Chocke, of 1663, paid the transportation of his wife, another and himself, which put him under the following group: Report of Commissioner of the Land Office — 1. The "Gentlemen Adventures" — those persons who transported themselves at their own expense, usually bringing their families and servants (that is, working people) with them. In proportion to the number of persons so brought, they received grants of land, under certain conditions. (Here we have the same story but a different version of the Land Grant and fire which destroyed valuable papers. In the records of other Chalks we have the story of records being destroyed by fire.)

Gabriel Chocke, 1672, did not pay his way but had someone pay it for him. These seem to be the only records of Gabriel and Francis Chalk.

Arthur Trader, the man in charge of the land department said he was sure Chalk's Point was named after our family. He is an authority on these things.

1736, May 9, John Chocke, Inventory of Estate. 22 lbs. 10 s. George Chalk, Administrator. Filed August 13, 1744. Anne Arundel County, Maryland.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

- 1777, November 17, John Chalk Inventory. 339 lbs. 13 s. 6 p. Anne Arundel County, Maryland.
- 1776, Will of John Chalk, Anne Arundel County, mentions his daughter Jane.
- 1776, April 29, Final Account by wife Sarah, Administrator. 272 lbs. 19 s. 3 p.
- 1776, September, John Chocke, Anne Arundel County, mentions William Crandall who married my daughter. This group, John, father, Sarah, mother, must have been the parents of the children named in the will of Sarah Chalk.
- Marriages from the Hall of Records.
- Chalk, John — Margaret Norman, Washington County, sister to Nicholas Norman of Anne Arundel County, Maryland.
- Chalk, Margaret — married William Simmons (Daughter of Margaret Norman Chalk).
- Chalk, Mary — married Clark (Daughter of Margaret Norman Chalk).
- Chalk, Rachel — married Crandall, January 6, 1771, St. James Church. (She was a daughter of Margaret Norman Chalk).
- Chalk, Rebecca — married Martin Fisher (daughter of Sarah Chalk), Anne Arundel County.
- Chalk, Elizabeth — married James, 1784 (daughter of John and Mary Chalk, Baltimore County).
- Chocke, George — married Rachel Griffith, 1727 (widow of John Giles, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Griffith, Calvert County).
- Chocke, John, Anne Arundel County — married Margaret Norman, 1769. daughter of Nicholas Norman, Anne Arundel County).
(Most of these records refer you to Chancery Papers and they are not available to the public until some time next year). (1942.)
- Chocke, Martha — married Alexander Smith, 1784.
" Henry James.
" Robert Heaps.
(Daughter of John and Mary Chocke, Baltimore County).
- Chocke, Mary — married Davis (Daughter of Carville, Harford County) 1784.
- Chocke, Mary — Married Daniel Thompson, 1784 (Daughter of John and Mary Chalk, Baltimore County).
- Chocke, Priscilla — married Edward Blaney, 1784. (Daughter of John Chocke, Baltimore County).
- Chocke, Mary — married John Holliday, November 28, 1787, Anne Arundel County.
- Chocke, Rebecca — married Martin Fisher, February 1, 1783, Anne Arundel County.

The Will of Sarah Chalk, 1790 — from the Hall of Records.

Records from Baltimore Court House.

	<i>Grantee</i>	<i>Grantor</i>	
1740	John Choke	William Talbot & Wife	Gift
	pt Ogg King of Bashan		
1753	John Chalk	Thos. Bond	Deed Gift
	pt Ogg King of Bashan	200 a.	
1753	John Chalk	Mary & Jas. Talbot	Con.
	pt Ogg King of Bashan & Co.		
1753	John Chalk	Stephen Roberts	Mtg.
	pt Ogg King of Bashan	21 a.	
1754	John Chalk	Thos. Bond	Con.
	Bonds Forest	1 acre	
1771	George Chocke	William Lux	Con.
	Amoss Delight	92 a.	

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

	Grantee	Grantor	
1772	Joshua Chalke Amos Out-let	Thos. Amos, Jr. 116 a.	Lease
June 1857	Zenus Chalk pt Hills Camp	Emmor Woodward & Wife 23 acres	Deed
July 1849	Levi Chalk Lot Ws Charles St.	Henry R. Curley & Wife	Lease
	Grantor	Grantee	
June 1846	Zenus Chalk Lot No. 4 of Hills Camp	Emmor Woodward	Mtge.
May 1851	Levi Chalk Lot NWS Eden St.	Jacob F. Kridler & c.	Mtge. in trust

This looks like the explanation of the land grant Tom Chalk talked about.

Land Books 1774-1839 Belair

Geo. Chocke	to	Vincent Blaney	Bill of sale 2 tracts	1817
Zenas Chalk & others			1811	
Naason Chalk				
Naason Cholke				
John Cholke		Petition to divide estate		
Geo. Choche	to	Hendon Chocke & others	Deed	1822
Hendon Chocke & others	from	Geo. Chocke	"	1822
Hendon Chocke	from	John Deaver	Bill of Sale	1824
Geo. Chocke	to	Zenas & Joshua Chocke	Deed	1825
Joshua & Zenas Choke	from	George Choke	"	1825
Aquila Chocke	to	Leonard Chocke	"	1825
Leonard Chocke	from	Aquila Chocke	"	1825
Zenus Chocke	to	John Hawkins	Bill of Sale	1826
Nasson Chocke	to	Luther Davis	Deed	1826
Elizabeth Chalk	from	Elisha James & others	"	1826
Bennett Chocke	to	John W. Rutledge	"	1826
Bennett Chocke	to	Abram Amos	"	1827
Bennett Chocke	to	John W. Rutledge	"	1827
Bennett Chocke	to	Abraham Amos	"	1827
Zenos Chalk & wife	to	Israel Atkinson	Mortgage	1834
Zenos Chalk	to	Abraham Amos	Deed	1834
Ellen Chocke	from	Silas Baldwin	"	1838
Leonard Chalk & wife	to	John B. Johnson	"	1838
Nason Chalk	to	Isaac Stansbury	Mortgage	1838
Hendon Chocke	to	Nason Chocke	Deed	1839
Nason Chocke	from	Hendon Chocke	Deed	1839
Joshua Chalk	from	Jesse Bussey	Deed	1777
Tudar Chalk	to	Joshua Chalk	"	1778
Tudar Chalk	to	John Chalk	"	1778
Elizabeth Chalk	from	Vincent		1827
Leonard Chalk	to	John B. Johnson		1839
Maranda Chalk	to	John B. Johnson	Deed	1839
Naason Chalk	to	Isaac Stansbury	"	1838
Geo. Chalk	to	Isaac Stansbury	"	1838
Elizabeth Chalk	to	Isaac Stansbury	"	1838
Miriah Chalke	to	Naason Chalke	"	1838
Naason Chalke	from	Hendon Chalke	et all	1838

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Elizabeth Chalk	from	George Chalk	Deed	1838
Geo. Chalk	to	Elizabeth Chalk	"	1843
Ignatius Chalk	from	Hugh Elv Spencer		1844
Nason Chaulk	to	Robert Bource		1847
Elizabeth Chaulk	to	Robert Bource		1847
George Chaulk	to	Robert Bource	Deed	1847
John H. Chalk	from	Elizabeth Chalk	"	1847
Samuel Chalk	to	William Riley		1847
Ellenor Chalk	to	Samuel J. Chalk	Deed	1847
Samuel J. Chalk	to	Emmor Woodward	"	1850
Louisia M. Chalk	to	Emmor Woodward	"	1850
Geo. Chalk	to	Robert Amos	"	1853
Martha A. Chalk	to	Robert Amos	"	1853
John H. Chalk	to	Robert Amos	"	1853
Esther A. Chalk	to	Robert Amos	"	1853
Geo. W. Chalk	to	Mary M. McBlair	"	1854
John Chocke	to	Abraham Rutledge	Deed	1784
George Chocke	to	Abraham Rutledge	"	1784
Tuder Chocke	to	Abraham Rutledge	"	1784
Mary Chocke	to	Abraham Rutledge	"	1784
Margaret Chocke	to	Abraham Rutledge	"	1784
Sarah Chocke	to	Abraham Rutledge	"	1784
George Chocke	to	John Chocke	"	1784
John Chocke	from	George Chocke	"	1784
John Chocke	to	John Pruett	"	1798
John Chocke	from	Robert Amos	"	1802
George Chocke	to	Nicholas Hawkins	"	1811
Tudor Chocke	from	Elizabeth James	"	1813
Tudor Chocke	to	Zeanus Chocke	"	1813
George Chocke	to	Zeanus Chocke	"	1813
Zenus Chocke	from	Tudor Chocke	"	1813
Tudor Chocke	from	Daniel Thompson	"	1813
George Chocke	to	John Kennedy	"	1813
Tudor Chocke	to	Jacob Rutledge	"	1814
George Chocke	to	Vincent Blaney	"	1815
George Chocke	to	Hendon Chocke	"	1823
Hendon Chocke	from	George Chocke	"	1823
Acquila Chocke	from	George Chocke	"	1823
Leonard Chocke	from	George Chocke	"	1823
George Chocke	to	Zenas Chocke	"	1826
Zenas Chocke	from	George Chocke	"	1826
Joshua Chocke	from	George Chocke	"	1826
Aquila Chocke	to	Leonard Chocke	Deed	1826
Leonard Chocke	from	Aquila Chocke	"	1826
Naason Chocke	to	Luther Dans	"	1826
Bennett Chocke	to	John Rutledge	"	1827
Bennett Chocke	to	Abraham Amos	"	1827
Bennett Chocke	to	John Rutledge	"	1828
Bennett Chocke	to	Abraham Amos	"	1828
Nason Chocke	to	Luther Davis	"	1831
Elizabeth Chocke	to	Luther Davis	"	1831
Zenos Chocke	to	Israel Atkinson	"	1834
Elizabeth Chocke	to	Israel Atkinson	"	1834
Zenos Chocke	to	Abraham Amos	"	1835
Ellen Chocke	from	Silas Baldwin	"	1838
Nason Chocke	to	Isaac Stansbury	Mortgage	1838
George Chocke	to	Isaac Stansbury	"	1838
Elizabeth Chocke	to	Isaac Stansbury	"	1838
Hendon Chocke	to	Nason Chocke	Deed	1838

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Mariah Chocke	to	Nason Chocke	"	1838
Naason Chocke	from	Hendon Chocke	"	1838
Naason Chocke	from	Isaac Stansbury	Release	1841
George Chocke	from	Isaac Stansbury	"	1841
Elanor Chocke	to	Henry Scarff	Mortgage	1842
Samuel Chocke	from	Dinali Wilson	Deed	1856
Samuel Chocke	to	Dinah Wilson	Mortgage	1856
Samuel Chocke	to	Daniel Scott	"	1858
Catherine Chocke	to	Daniel Scott	"	1858
Martha A. Chalk	to	Mary M. McBlair	Deed	1854
Nason Chalk	to	John Hendon Chalk	"	1857
John H. Chalk	to	John B. Curry	"	1861
Mary E. Chalk	to	John B. Curry	"	1861
Mary E. Chalk (Guardian)	from	John A. Kennedy		1862
John H. Chalk (")	from	John A. Kennedy		1862
Nason Chalk	to	Elizabeth J. Scarff		1862
Frances Chalk	to	Elizabeth J. Scarff		1862
Abraham Chalk	to	Hannah Pennington		1863
Abraham Chalk	from	Henry H. Ayres		1869
Mary Ellen Chalk	to	John B. Garrison		1872
Mary E. Chalk	to	Geo. W. Walter	Deed	1873
John T. Chalk	to	Geo. W. Walter	"	1873
Jos. E. Chalk	to	Geo. W. Walter	"	1873
Sarah J. Chalk	to	Geo. W. Walter	"	1873
Abraham Chalk	to	Stevenson A. Williams	Mortgage	1874
Rachel Chalk	to	Stevenson A. Williams	"	1874
William Chalk	from	E. S. Rogers	Deed	1872
Martha A. Chalk	}	to Ann Maria Chalk		1878
Geo. W. Chalk				
Jos. E. Chalk				
John T. Chalk	}	from Geo. W. Chalk		1878
Georgianna Chalk				
Rachel Chalk				
Abraham Chalk	to	S. A. Williams	Deed	1881
Rachel Chalk	to	S. A. Williams	"	1881
Georgianna Chalk	to	John B. Barbour	"	1883
Jos. E. Chalk	to	Pat Bradley	"	1883
Abraham Chalk	to	David Reed	"	1883
Rachel Chalk	to	David Reed	"	1883
Mary E. Chalk	to	John B. Garrison	Deed	1884
Mary E. Chalk	from	John B. Garrison	"	1884
Randolph Chalk	from	Washington A. McCreery	"	1884
Randolph Chalk	to	William H. Harlan	"	1884
Mary S. Chalk	to	William H. Harlan	"	1884
Georgianna Chalk	from	Samuel L. Harrison	"	1886
Jos. E. Chalk	to	Thos. H. Robinson	"	1886
Martha E. Chalk	to	Thos. H. Robinson	"	1886
Georgianna Chalk	to	Ella B. Harrison	"	1886
Jos. E. Chalk	to	Thos. H. Robinson	"	1887
Martha E. Chalk	to	Thos. H. Robinson	"	1887
Jos. E. Chalk	to	Thos. H. Robinson	"	1888
Martha E. Chalk	to	Thos. H. Robinson	"	1888
Thos. H. Chalk	to	Thos. A. Amos	"	1888
Jos. E. Chalk	to	Thos. H. Robinson	"	1888
Martha E. Chalk	to	Thos. H. Robinson	"	1888
Della E. Chalk	from	Thos. H. Chalk	Mortgage	1891
Jos. E. Chalk	to	Thos. H. Robinson	"	1891
Martha E. Chalk	to	P. M. Garrison	Deed	1891
Jos. E. Chalk	to	Thos. H. Robinson	Mortgage	1892

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Martha E. Chalk	to	Thos. H. Robinson	"	1892
Jos. E. Chalk	to	Thos. H. Robinson	"	1888
Martha E. Chalk	to	Thos. H. Robinson	"	1888
Della E. Chalk	to	Angeline V. Amoss	Deed	1899
Thos. H. Chalk	to	Angeline V. Amoss	"	1899
Jos. E. Chalk	to	Chas. M. Rockhold	"	1900
Martha E. Chalk	to	Chas. M. Rockhold	"	1900
Thos. H. Chalk	from	Susan E. Courtney	"	1907
Thos. H. Chalk	from	Chas. L. McBride	"	1921
Thos. H. Chalk	to	David E. Hutchinson	Mortgage	1921
Della E. Chalk	to	David E. Hutchinson	"	1921
Harry Chalk	from	John C. Bowman	Deed	1925
Myrtle Chalk	from	John C. Bowman	"	1925
Harry R. & Myrtle Chalk	to	C. & P. Tel.	Right of Way	1926
Harry R. & Myrtle Chalk	to	City Building & Loan	Mortgage	1928
Thos. H. & Della Chalk	to	David E. Hutchinson	"	1928
Thos. H. Chalk	from	Chas. G. Gramlich	Deed	1928

A note received from Oran Lee Chalk in April 1942 gave the following information:

"In the history of Harford County, Maryland, Charles Bakers Company No. 15, Maryland Militia, raised to fight the British for freedom, in the roster under date of January 27, 1776, we find the names of *John Chalk* and *George Chalk*." In this same history by Preston: "Ruffs Chance was one half a square mile in area and was patented in 1714 by Richard Ruff. Part of the house near Upper Cross Roads was occupied by Mr. John Randolph Rutledge and was erected before the time of the Revolution when the property was purchased by Abraham Rutledge, (father of Ignatius Wheeler?) The house was built by a man named Jacob Rutledge who married Monica, daughter of *Colonel Chalk*. Incidentally, the Rutledges, Hollands and Stephensons were related." John Rutledge transported himself to this country in 1640.

Preston History, Harford County, Maryland, 1901.

Ruffs Chance was one square mile in area and was patented in 1714 by Richard Ruff. Part of the house near upper Cross Roads now occupied by Mr. John Randolph Rutledge, was erected before the time of the Revolution when the property was purchased by Abraham Rutledge, father of Ignatius Wheeler. The house was built by a man named *Jacob Rutledge*, who married *Monica*, daughter of *Col. Chalk*.

The name as shown in the book is Col. Ignatius Wheeler.

Further on in the history of Colonel Wheeler it says: The farm called Garden Spot, belonging to the late Joshua Rutledge, near the rocks of Deer Creek, belonged to Col. Wheeler who was an ancestor of Mr. Rutledge.

John Rutledge was a member of the Grand Jury, 1798, Overseer from Thos. Bonds on the Little falls of the Gunpowder to upper Cross Roads.

William Rutledge enrolled by Lieut. Asell Hitchcock, July 25, 1776.

Col. Ignatius Wheeler, a very prominent man in Harford County, who lived on his estate called Deer Park. He was first Lieutenant of Comp. 16, Harford Militia. Besides Deer Park, Col. Wheeler owned the estate called Belle Farm. A large portion of the Belle Farm is now owned by The Jenkins and McAtee families, who are direct descendants of Col. Wheeler.

In the Maryland Legislature 1786, 1787 Col. Wheeler was one of the delegates from Harford County. He died on his estate, Deer Park, August 1793 and his will is dated, July 13, 1793. Recorded in office Register of Wills, Harford County, Liber., A. J. R. Folio, 217.





My Present Ranch Home, Hyman, Texas

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

His children were Monica who married Jacob Rutledge, whose descendants now are living in Harford County. Rutledges, Stephensons, and Hollands, John W. Rutledge and Ignatius Rutledge were her sons. Another child, Teresa married Capt. Henry McAtee, Henrietta remained single. Mary Ann (Polly) married Samuel Brown who after her death married her sister Elizabeth.

In Cavaliers and Pioneers Abstracts, Virginia Land Grants by Newton, page 428. Fra (presumably Francis) Chalke and 19 other persons transferred land grants of 2000 acres to Mrs. Mary Fortson.

Pedigree of Belcher family including the name of William Chalke is found in New England Hist. & Gen. Register.

In Maryland Colonial Statistics & Judices compiled by Annie Walker Burns, Annapolis, Md. 1936, Page 39—Will of John Chalk, Sept. 8, 1776, wife Castor, son-in-law, Wm. Crandle—to my children—Probated Oct. 20, 1777. Same source —Will John Norman to my sister, Margaret Chalk. Same authority—John Chocke Baltimore Co. 1765-1766. John Rutledge, Baltimore Co. 1773. Hannah Rutledge, Baltimore Co., 1765. John Caulk, Kent County. John Choke, Anne Arundel County, 1744.

Several old wills and the deed of the transfer of property, called Ogg, King of Basham to John Chalk, is in the same location of the Amos Delight bought by George Chalk and is described as south of Winter's Run, which is in the vicinity of Jarrettsville.

George Chocke married Rachel Griffith, widow of John Giles 1727. She was from Calvert County. Calvert County is where the Land Grant was. The Will of John Giles it was witnessed by John, George and Margaret Chocke, three adults, 1727. (John, who witnessed Giles' Will 1727, went up to Baltimore which is now Harford, and in 1740, bought the property, Ogg, King of Basham and made the Will 1765 naming George, John, Joshua, and Tudor as his sons.

SOUTH CAROLINA CHALK FAMILY

From the Office of the Clerk of Court, Chester County, Chester, South Carolina:
January 8, 1942.

Upon searching the records of this office, we found the names of Carvil C., William Q., Benjamin and Herndon Chalk. The following are abstracts of information taken from various deeds:

Ferdinand Hopkins to Herndon Chalk	Book Z, Page 280 December 1833	122¾ acres Amount \$306.87½
Ferdinand Cranford to Herndon Chalk	Book BB, Page 164 May 1837	87 acres Amount \$304.50
Isaac Hughes, et al to Herndon Chalk	Book BB, Page 330 June 1838	183¼ acres, 124¼ acres, 59⅝ acres Amount \$915.00
Isaac Hughes, et al to Herndon Chalk	Book BB, Page 330 1838	42 acres Amount \$210.00
Book BB, Page 345 Isaac Hughes and Daniel R. Thomas appointed Herndon Chalk their true and lawful attorney.	In 1838	Power of Attorney
Herndon Chalk to Mary Chalk (his mother)	Book GG, Page 6 1846	90 acres

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Herndon Chalk deeded to his Mother 90 acres of land where she resided for the term of her natural life, reserving unto himself his carpenter shop, lumber house, blacksmith shop and coal yard.

Herndon Chalk Book HH, Page 485 142 acres, more or less
Sarah E. Chalk (Wife of Herndon Chalk)

to

John Q. Arnett 1853

Land formerly belonged to Frances Elam, mother of Sarah E. Chalk. Frances Elam was willed land by her deceased husband, Marlin Elam (probably Martin Elam — same name in Henrico County, Virginia, 1686).

Probate Judge of
Chester County Book WW, Page 716 376 acres

to

Carville C. Chalk 1876

Formerly property of deceased Hendon Chalk. Carville Chalk was Administrator of Herndon Chalk Estate.

Carville C. Chalk
Benjamin P. Chalk
Mary F. Worth Book 55, Page 493

to

William Q. Chalk 1879

Paid \$120.00 for 170 acres on Broad River, the identical land where late Herndon Chalk resided, which was allotted to Sarah E. Chalk, his widow, as a dower by commissioners in the case of Carville C. Chalk vs. Sarah E. Chalk.

There are two Chalk families living in Chester County at present:

Mr. Dave Chalk, Leeds, South Carolina.

Mr. W. E. Chalk, West End, Chester, South Carolina.

Yours very truly,

W. K. Magill (Signed)

Clerk of Court, Chester County

February 10, 1942

Dear Mrs. Hyman —

I have examined the record in the Chester County Court and the following is information found.

<i>Estate</i>	<i>Year</i>	<i>Administrator</i>	<i>Heirs</i>
Herndon Chalk	1874	Carville Chalk	Widow: Sarah Chalk Sons: John T. Chalk, of Mississippi Benjamin P. Chalk William Q. Chalk Carville Chalk Daughter: Mary Worthy, wife of Edward C. Worthy
Geo. W. D. Chalk	1855	Earl & T. J. Chalk	No distribution to heirs shown

The only Chalk that I have known other than this young set was George, the father of these.

Yours very truly

J. H. Yarborough (Signed)

Judge of Probate, Chester, S. C.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

SOUTH CAROLINA CHALK FAMILY

From Mrs. Lillian Chalk Brown, Jonesville, South Carolina, February 13, 1942

Tradition in the family: There was an Uncle and Aunt in Baltimore who were wealthy people, and Tudor ran away because he did not want to go to school at the age of 16; he never let them know his whereabouts. 'Twas said he was high minded and had little regard for common people. He reared his family in Chester County, at Chalksville, and from there they married, lived and died, except my grandfather Earle, who died in Gastonia, North Carolina, and his brother John, who went to Arkansas before the Civil War and died there without heirs.

After the War Between the States, they lost their slaves and the children of Herndon Chalk went to Meridian, Mississippi — John, Carville, Will and Ben, who was killed at Arkabutla, Mississippi (he married a Chester County girl, and she came back to Chester County.) Their one sister, Mary, was Mrs. Worthy, whose family is at Roscoe, Texas. Great-grandfather claimed he was only five years old when he was brought to the States from England.

After the War some of the grandchildren of Tudor Chalk went to Baltimore, looked up records and found there had been people by that name (Starnes?) who had died without heirs and that some of the business section of the City was on their (Chalks) property, but they said there was nothing that could be done about it. All the Chalks were slave owners. Tudor was a mechanic by trade, and at that time the Chalks were large share-owners, who owned their grist mills in Chester, South Carolina. He settled there and married a Chester County girl who was connected with the Morris family, from whom Senator Morris Shepherd of Texas descended. Great-grandfather's (Tudor's) home was at Carvel Hill, where his and some of his children's plantations joined. His children bought homes in the western part of the county and left Chalkville, and the old store house was the store house of George Washington David Chalk. They were all in that section, and after Uncle Herndon died his son Carville was administrator. This Carville later moved to Mississippi as did his brother Benjamin and sister Mrs. Mary Chalk Worthy. Their brother John had previously gone to Mississippi.

The county records of Harford County, Maryland, give the names of Joshua, John and Tudor, 1772-1782.

From the Hall of Records at Annapolis, Maryland, February 12, 1942, George Chalk, 1778, Harford County, Oath of Fidelity (Box 3, Folder 47, page 1.)

Tudor Chalk, born in England, came to Maryland as a child and died in Chester County, South Carolina. He married Mary (Polly) Hill.

Children:

1. George Washington David Chalk.
2. John T. (Tudor?) Chalk (or T. J., as he was listed in the Court records. It stated that he was a highly esteemed gentleman).
3. Earle Chalk.
4. Mary Chalk.
5. Martha Chalk.
6. Herndon Chalk.
7. Thomas Chalk.

1. George Washington David Chalk, first child of Tudor Chalk, died in 1855 before the War Between the States, unmarried. He was a large slave owner and merchant.
2. John T. (Tudor?) (or T. J. Chalk, second child of Tudor Chalk, went to Arkansas before the War Between the States and died there without heirs.
3. Earle Chalk, third child of Tudor Chalk, born 1810 (?), died in Gastonia, North Carolina in 1877. He was in the Civil War, was a school teacher and

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

surveyor. He spent considerable time and money on a trip to England connected with the Chalk Estate. He married Melissa Mitchell of Chester, South Carolina.

Children:

1. Thomas Gustavus Chalk, born October 18, 1842, and died in April, 1927. He was first Mayor of Gastonia, North Carolina, and charter member of the First Baptist Church of Gastonia; picture in cornerstone of building. Greek scholar and teacher.

Married: 1st, Elizabeth Jane Foster, August, 1868.

Children:

1. John Earle Chalk, born July, 1873, medical doctor, cotton buyer and planter, Eastover, South Carolina. No heirs.
2. *Lillian Viola Chalk*, born July 31, 1876, Gastonia, North Carolina.

Married George M. Brown, December 23, 1895, and living in Jonesville, South Carolina.

Children:

1. Lemuel Earle Brown, born March 10, 1898.
Married Gertrude La Raw of West Virginia, December 1920. One child, Earle La Raw Brown, born August 28, 1921.
2. Georgia Estelle Brown, born June 26, 1901, and died April 23, 1903.
3. Mary Wilkes Brown, born January 19, 1905; teacher of 4th grade in school, teaches music class at home in the evening, teaches young ladies class in Church, is Church pianist, assistant director of Glee Club in High School and treasurer of N. O. Confederacy.

Married 2nd, Sarah Lu Ella Page in 1878.

Children:

3. Anne Boleyn Chalk, born January 25, 1879, Gastonia, North Carolina.

Married Fred Joseph Parham October 29, 1905, who is now dead.

Children:

1. Ruth Elizabeth Parham, born August 28, 1906.
Married James Bardy Coats; live in Columbia, South Carolina.

Children:

1. James Coats, Jr. — deceased.
2. Betty Ann Coats.
3. Mary Lou Coats.
2. Frederick James Parham, born December 7, 1907, and died February 6, 1909.
3. Francis Joseph Parham, born January 30, 1910.
Married Helen Myrtle Lackey of Fort Worth, Texas, 1932.

Children:

1. Alice Ann Parham.
2. Francis Joseph Parham.
(They live in Columbia, South Carolina).
4. Clarence Tudor Chalk, born 1882 — deceased.
5. Robert Benjamin Chalk, born in 1885, Gastonia, North Carolina.
6. Mary Lou Chalk, born 1887, Cherokee County, South Carolina, and resides in Pascolet Mills, South Carolina.
Married J. A. Goforth, 1907.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Children:

1. Anna Adelle Goforth, married Alfred Parker and has two children.
2. Arthur Goforth, married Rubye Holmes.
3. Louise Goforth, married and had twins, both of whom are married.
4. Will Page Goforth.
5. Kansas Goforth (in the National Guards).
7. Carville Page Chalk, born October 5, 1889, Cherokee County, connected with Coast Line Railroad, lives in Columbia, South Carolina.
Married Claribel Tinman of Edgecomb County, South Carolina, July 31, 1918.

Children:

1. Carville Page Chalk, Jr.
2. Frances Jordan Chalk.
3. Richard Eugene Chalk.
4. Barbara Tinman Chalk.
8. Ralph Linden Chalk, born in 1897, Cherokee County, South Carolina.
Married and has six children.
2. Sarah Frances Chalk, born February 16, 1845, and died January, 1924. Educator, writer, music teacher. No heirs.
3. George Washington Chalk, born July 23, 1850, and died in 1878. Bookkeeper. No issue.
4. Benjamin Franklin Chalk, 1851 (?)
4. Mary Chalk, fourth child of Tudor Chalk.
Married a Cranford (her grandchildren are the Pratts in York County, South Carolina.)
5. Martha Chalk, fifth child of Tudor Chalk. Married a Mr. Wise.
Died in Chester, South Carolina. No heirs.
6. Colonel Herndon Chalk, sixth child of Tudor Chalk, of Chalksville, South Carolina. Died after the Civil War.
Married Sarah E. Arnett, lived and died in Chester County.

Children:

1. John Tudor Chalk, born in Chester County, South Carolina.
Was a Confederate Veteran, and after the Civil War he left South Carolina and went to Meridian, Mississippi, where he lived for 50 years, and died there.
Married 1st, Miss Minnie Miller of New Orleans. She died in 1884.

Children:

1. Sarah Chalk, born in Meridian, Mississippi, and lives in Selma, Alabama.
Married Dave King; had a boy and a girl, Edith, who married and had a son (she is now a trained nurse).
2. Albert Herndon Chalk, born in Meridian, Mississippi, and died December 18, 1932.
*Married Eppie Claudine Cooper in Meridian, Mississippi. She was born in Memphis, Alabama and lives in Del Rio, Texas.

Children:

1. Claudia Cooper Chalk, born February 11, 1911, Shreveport, Louisiana, and died March 11, 1937.
Married Gladstone Jones, May 13, 1931, Waynesboro, Mississippi.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

2. Albin Tudor Chalk, born August 5, 1912, Corpus Christi, Texas.

Married Elizabeth Waldrop, November 28, 1937.

Live in Carthage, Texas.

*Note: Mrs. Eppie Chalk, of Del Rio, Texas, says: "My husband, Albert Herndon Chalk, told me that there had always been a John Tudor Chalk in the family; that the Tudors came into the family by a John Chalk marrying a Mary Tudor of the Royal Family. He said the Chalk Farm occupies what is now part of Old London.

From the Memphis (Tenn.) Commercial Appeal, December 10, 1941.

"Marie Chalk Honored by State Fraternity. Columbus, Miss.

"Miss Marie Chalk of Meridian, Miss., Wednesday was named 'Dream Girl of Pi Kappa Alpha' when members of Gamma Theta Chapter from Mississippi State College came to the Campus of Mississippi State College for Women to hold their eighth 'Dream Girl' banquet.

"Designated as the Dream Girl, Miss Chalk was given a locket bearing the fraternity crest while the assembled group sang 'Dream Girl of Pi Kappa Alpha.'"

3. Mary Arnett Chalk, married twice, the first time to a Mr. Boykin. She was a poetess and very beautiful. She died in Meridian, Mississippi, in 1913.

4. Arthur W. Chalk.

Married 1st, Miss E. King, who died.

Married 2nd, Dawn Fowler, of Mobile, Alabama where they live. They have four sons and a daughter.

1. Jenc Chalk.
2. John Chalk.
3. Arthur Chalk, Jr.
4. Billy Chalk
5. Dorothy — is married.

John Tudor Chalk—

Married 2nd, Annie Marie Ryan, December 21, 1886. She was born in Yantley, Alabama.

Children:

5. John Manning Chalk, Meridian, Mississippi.
6. Atwood Duncan Chalk, Meridian, Mississippi.

2. Benjamin P. Chalk, of Meridian, Mississippi. He was killed near Arkabutla, Mississippi, in 1887.

Married Alice Carter.

Children:

1. Carrie Chalk, died when a child.
2. John Tudor Chalk, lives in Louisville, Mississippi.
Married Mattie Gladden, and they have two boys and a girl.
3. Carville Chalk.
Married Mae Walker; have two boys and a girl.
4. William Chalk.
Married Maggie Woods; have five boys and two girls.
5. Daisy Chalk, married M. O. Estes, and had one son.
She died when the baby was very young.
6. Mattie Chalk, married Daisy's husband and reared the child.
They had five girls and one boy.
3. Carville Campbell Chalk, died in Meridian, Mississippi.
Married Rhoda Estes, Chester County, South Carolina. The family later moved to Atlanta, Georgia.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Children:

1. Eula Chalk, married a Mr. Olivett.
 2. Sadie Chalk, married a Mr. Kennedy.
 3. Anna B. Chalk, 521 Ferguson Street, N. E., Atlanta, Georgia.
 4. Cammie Chalk, of Atlanta, Georgia.
 5. William F. Chalk, of Miami, Florida.
4. William Quinton Chalk, died in Gulfport Mississippi, leaving his widow.

Married Elizabeth Carter of Chester, South Carolina.

Children:

1. Clara Irene Chalk, born July 6, 1879, Chester, South Carolina. Married James William Bradley, December 12, 1900, Arkabutla, Mississippi. Deceased.

Children:

1. James Bradley, Jr., born September 27, Arkabutla, Mississippi. Deceased.
 2. Robert Harold Bradley, born June 26, 1905 Gulfport, Mississippi. Deceased.
2. Josie Ola Chalk, born January 6, 1888, Meridian, Mississippi. Married Jared Watts Rankin, January 14, 1906, Gulfport, Mississippi.

Children:

1. Hiram Abiff Rankin, born November 29, 1906, Gulfport, Mississippi.
 2. William Quenten Quearns Rankin, born April 12, 1909, Gulfport, Mississippi. Was an instructor in one of the Air Ports in San Antonio, Texas.
3. Lillian Lee Chalk, born January 1, 1890, Meridian, Mississippi. Deceased.
Married Jolin B. Grivas, October, 1907, in Mobile, Alabama. He lives in Houston, Texas.
4. Sarah Margaret Chalk, born July 15, 1900, New Orleans. Married Roscoe Conklin Berry, February 6, 1926, Ellisville, Mississippi, and had one child, Richard Lafayette Berry, born February 9, 1927, in Prentiss, Mississippi.
5. Mary Frances Chalk, born December 31, 1849, Chester, South Carolina, and died March 10, 1921, Roscoe, Texas.
Married Edward James Worthy, October 3, 1865. He was born March 24, 1841, Chester County, South Carolina, and died January 1, 1908, Roscoe, Texas.

Children:

1. C. Angus Worthy, born Chester, South Carolina, February 18, 1879.
Married Eula Hughey, January 4, 1902, Arkabutla, Mississippi.

Had one son:

Herschell Angus Worthy, born January 31, 1906, Arkabutla, Mississippi.
Married Faye Bradsher, Paragould, Arkansas, November, 1932.

Children:

1. Faith Worthy, born October 15, 1933, Jonesboro, Arkansas.
2. Herschell Bradsher Worthy, born April, 1936, Memphis, Tennessee.
All live in Marked Tree, Arkansas.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

2. Josie Worthy, born March 31, 1867, Chester, South Carolina, and died December 10, 1928, Roscoe, Texas.
Married Jeff Redus, Arkabutla, Mississippi. Has family.
 3. William Henry Worthy, born October 31, 1868, Chester, South Carolina, and died January 9, 1942, Roscoe, Texas.
Married 1st, Jennie Scott, and had four children. They all live in Texas.
Married 2nd, Mary Smith, Arkabutla, Mississippi.
Children:
 1. E. J. Worthy, has two children.
2nd wife, no children.
 4. Ina Worthy Sheffield, Arkabutla, Mississippi. Has two children.
 5. Herndon Worthy, born February 12, 1870, Chester, South Carolina, and died May 26, 1870.
 6. Benjamin E. Worthy, born December 30, 1871, Chester, South Carolina.
Married Nannie Carter, Arkabutla, Mississippi. They live in Roscoe, Texas. Two daughters are dead, and they have one son who is married and has a son, and they live in Texas.
 7. Infant son, born and died August 12, 1873.
 8. Thompson Bee Worthy, born February 6, 1875, Chester, South Carolina. Lives in Blytheville, Arkansas.
Married 1st, Geneva Conger, Arkabutla, Mississippi. They have three children, living.
Married 2nd, Grace Brigham, Blytheville, Arkansas.
No children.
 9. Minnie Worthy, born June 7, 1876, Chester, South Carolina, and died November 16, 1924, Roscoe, Texas.
Married 1st, John Lane, Arkabutla, Mississippi, who died about 1940. They had one son: John Lane, who married, lives near Big Spring, Texas, and has one daughter.
Married 2nd, Joe Redus (brother of Josie's husband).
They have one son and live in Texas.
 10. Beuna Worthy, born April 21, 1881, Chester, South Carolina, and died September 12, 1886, Arkabutla, Miss.
 11. Capitalia Eugenia Worthy, born July 19, 1883, Arkabutla, Mississippi, and died April 21, 1895.
 12. Twins, born August, 1885, and died 1885, Arkabutla, Mississippi.
7. Thomas Chalk, seventh child of Tudor Chalk.
Born and died in Chalksville, South Carolina.
Married Angeline Estes.
Children:
 1. Thomas Oliver Chalk, born Chalksville, Chester County, South Carolina (Now Leeds, South Carolina).
Married Eliza Jane Melton, born July 6, 1856, Chalksville, Chester County, South Carolina.
Children: (All born in Chalksville, South Carolina).
 1. Annie Bell Chalk, born March 14, 1889. Deceased.
 2. Minnie Preston Chalk, born January 18, 1891.
 3. Lelia May Chalk, born February 21, 1893.
 4. Manie Victoria Chalk, born October 2, 1886.
 5. Thomas Chalk, born January 25, 1888. Deceased.
 6. Maggie Woods Chalk, born December 7, 1900. Married a Mr. Neal.
 7. Charlie Clyde Chalk, born February 27, 1902.

2. Mary Chalk.
Married Will Carter.
Children:
 1. Leannie Carter, married a Mr. Meador, Union, South Carolina, R. No. 1*
- *Note: Was raised on part of the Chalk Estate, Chalksville, now Leeds, South Carolina. Both of my mothers lived there all their lives, in Chalkville, until late years.
3. Sarah Chalk, married Will Carter after her sister Mary died.
4. George Washington Chalk, born December 22, 1855, Chalksville, South Carolina, and died there in 1929.
Married Annie Carter.
Children:
 1. George David Chalk, born December 5, 1891, Chalksville, South Carolina.
Married Bessie Atkinson.
Children: (All single).
 1. David Atkinson Chalk.
 2. Jessie Wilbur Chalk.
 3. Helen Chalk.
 4. Cicily Jean Chalk.
 2. James Elliott Chalk.
Married Margaret Whitehurst.
 3. Mary Alberta Chalk, lives in Lockhart, South Carolina.
Married Fred R. Worthy.
 4. William Edgar Chalk, Chester, South Carolina.
Married Lou Estes.
 5. Rhoda Lee Chalk, Dunedin, Florida, died in Columbia, South Carolina.
Married Lassie Priest.
5. Bellona Chalk.

NORTH CAROLINA CHALK FAMILY RECORD & REFERENCES OF CHALKS Pasquotank County, N. C.

(The Chalks came from Pasquotank, where the Bull Frogs jump from Bank to Bank).

1795. Wm. Chalk had 360 acres of land and 3 slaves.

Town of Newbegun, Pasquotank County, North Carolina, from an old ledger, October 5, 1805, to May 12, 1807, page 395. November 5, 1826, under Bonds and Notes, Joseph, Commander, received Wm. Chalk's note and interest. Another entry of the same kind, page 460. January 28, 1807, Wm. Chalk paid. General Index to deeds, page 273, in either Pasquotank or Hertford County.

Land Conveyances to Chalks:

1792, August 13	Deed	Richard Chalk
1801, June 23	"	William "
1802, April 6	"	" "
1802, April 16	"	" "
1804, March 16	Release	" "
1807, April 10	Release	" "
1812, October 10	Deed	Richard "
1815, January 31	"	" "
1869, September 15	Release	William W. Chalk
Land Conveyances from Chalks: (General Index to Deeds, page 273).		
1796, February 10	Deed	Wm. Chalk & Wife
1807, October 15	"	Wm. Chalk & Wife

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

1814, February 14	"	Wm. Chalk, Estate, by Sheriff
1814, October 6	"	Richard Chalk
1815, April 26	"	Richard Chalk
1816, July 9	"	Richard Chalk
1817, August 6	"	Richard Chalk
1825, June 16	"	William Chalk
1826, June 21	"	Richard Chalk & Sally, wife
1832, December 18	"	Richard Chalk & Sally, wife
1838, September 14	"	Richard Chalk
	Release to Sarah, Estate	
1841, June 30	Deed	Margaret Chalk
1842, January 24	"	William Chalk
1845, April 2	"	John Chalk
1845, April 2	"	John and wife, Mary Chalk
1867, February 1	"	William Chalk
1869, September 15	"	William Chalk
1893, March 4	"	Mary W. Chalk

Wills of Pasquotank County, North Carolina, Book O, page 55:

- 1873, October 16, Margaret Thornton leaves property to Mary Chalk.
Will probated December 2, 1873.
- 1858, August 11, Book M, page 59, Goldsmith Madrin leaves property to daughter, Mary Chalk.
- 1806, May 28, Book P, pages 69-70, W. H. Buffkin leaves property to Julia Chalk, a little girl who used to live with me.
- Book M, Pasquotank County (Elizabeth City), North Carolina, 1722.
- 1807, William Chalk and wife, Elizabeth, with son Richard; land and plantation with its improvements, where I now live. Daughter Susannah and granddaughter, Rebecca Banks, in 1794.
- 1807, William Chalk and Susannah, leaves negro woman and riding horse to granddaughter, Rebecca Banks.
- 1807, Judgment vs. William Chalk, deceased, a piece of woodland on Flatty Creek, which was left in a legacy of the last will and testament to his granddaughter, Rebecca Banks, sold to the highest bidder 1813.
- 1807, William Chalk and Henry Snowden, 20 pounds, South Side of Bever Dam, to Thadeus Freshwater.
- 1794, William Chalk and Rebecca, paid 140 pounds by Wm. Overman, land on Flatty Creek, 65 acres.
- 1791, Deed of John Simons to William Chalk, 100 pounds to be paid to Wm. Chalk.
- 1811, Richard Chalk, \$400.00.
- 1814, Unto the said Richard Chalk.
Book T, 477, Richard Chalk \$1000.00, Simon L. Chalk (brother) 94 acres.
- 1815, Witness Aaron Fletcher — Richard Chalk 13 acres.
- 1816, Richard Chalk — land.
- 1817, Richard Chalk — \$350.00.
- 1826, Richard Chalk and wife, Sarah.
- 1832, June 27, Witness Israel Lister and Margaret Chalk.
- 1838, Margaret Chalk.
- 1841, May 20, (EE70) William Chalk to Jacob Lister, which is land of his mother, Sarah Chalk.
- 1845, John Chalk.
- 1850, Mrs. Jolin Chalk, formerly Maddren.
- 1842, June 2, Book DD, 505, Margaret Chalk and Jacob Lister \$40.00 which said land being all my part which I fell heir to from the death of my mother, Sarah Chalk, deceased, 4 acres. Margaret Chalk.
- 1893, Mary Chalk, town lot.
- 1858, Mary Chalk from Mary Maddern.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

1906, (or about) Miss Julia Chalk, Hertford County, North Carolina.
1842, Margaret Chalk and mother, Sarah.
1816, Richard Chalk, buying land, paid \$150.00 and \$350.00.
In the will of William Chalk (Book M, Page 176), made 1807, mention is made of daughter, Olly Sanders, daughter, Susannah Chalk, wife, Elizabeth Chalk, granddaughter Rebecca Banks, and son, Richard Chalk.
In wills, Book O, page 55, October 16, 1873, Margaret Thornton leaves property to Mary Chalk. Will probated December 7, 1873.
Book M, page 59, August 11, 1858, Goldsmith Madrin leaves property to Mary Chalk.
Richard Chalk married Catherine Guskins, February 11, 1808, Pasquotank County, and this bond is here in Raleigh.
In Maryland, Harford County records of the following names appear.

1. Abraham Chalk
2. John Chalk.
3. George Chalk.

In Sardis, Tennessee records of the following names appear.

1. Bill Chalk.
2. Bob Chalk.
3. Veston Chalk.

The first Census of 1790, in Edenton District, Pasquotank County, North Carolina, shows head of family, *William Chalk*, 1 son under 16, 4 females under 16, and four slaves.

Note: Also, Hertford County, North Carolina in 1790, *Stephen Chalk* and family (one Stephen Chalk, a lawyer, came from London to Virginia in 1774 in Ship "Betsy" at the age of 32. Born in 1742). A Stephen Chalk was living in Pasquotank County in 1790. (Grimes, 1922).

This Census also shows Chalks in Halifax District, North Hampton County, North Carolina.

W. F. Worthy, of Lockhart, South Carolina, had a wife whose maiden name was Chalk.

Transported to Virginia in the Merchants Hope, Hugh Weston Master, *Joseph Chalk*, age 25. Also Richard Williams, *July 1635*.

Hertford County, North Carolina, in 1779.

Will of George Chocke; devisee, Wm. Chocke, Sibel Chocke, et al.
(Information by Wm. Pitt, C. S. C.)

There are Chalks in this county, and it is my understanding that some of them originally spelled their name as above.)

In the State Records of North Carolina, Vol. XXVI, page 874, United States Census for 1790, William Chalk is listed as the head of family, the family consisting of one free white male, of 16 or over, one free white male, under 16, four free white females, and four slaves.

ASKEW FAMILY

About 1765-1777, there was born in North Carolina, and reared in Buncombe County (some authorities say Burke County) of parents bearing the name of Askew, a family of six children, the mother being Priscilla Lee before her marriage. It seems certain that the husband of Priscilla Lee was Josiah Askew, whose father came from the Isle of Wight.

A granddaughter, Miss Lizzie Hopper, 91 years old in 1936, and living in Macon, Georgia, thinks all the children were born and married in North Carolina and thinks it was in the eastern part of the state.

Josiah (?) Askew, born 17.... and died before 1790, possibly in Bertie or Hertford County, North Carolina, married Priscilla Lee, born before 1751, when she is mentioned in the will of her father, *Captain Thomas Lee*, of Bertie County, North Carolina. She married after 1751, and Reverend Josiah Askew, born May 10, 1765. Her daughter Peggy, married Captain William Chalk.

In the will of James Boone, of Bertie County, June 8, 1733, John Askew inherits in this will, and Thomas Lee is a witness.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

1790 — In the United States Census, Priscilla Askew is listed as a widow of Hertford County.

The children of Josiah (?) Askew and Priscilla Lee Askew are:

1. Rev. Josiah Askew. Married Phoebe Smith of Dinwiddie County, Virginia.
2. Peggy Askew. Married *Captain William Chalk*.
3. Rev. James Askew.
4. Mary Askew. Married Mr. Hargis.
5. Celia Askew. Married Mr. Wilson.
6. Joshua Askew. Married Aley Allford.

Reverend Josiah Askew was reared in Buncombe County, North Carolina. He died May 30, 1845, and was buried at Mossy Spring Camp Meeting Ground near Cleveland, Georgia. From this branch of the family has descended the Reverend Bishop Haygood and his sister, Miss Laura Askew Haygood, a missionary to China, where she died.

Wills, Bertie County, by Grimes, page 213.

Will of Thomas Lee, Bertie County, March 31, 1751, Feb. Court. 1752.

Son William (my plantation), Stephen, wife Mary, ex. da. Priscilla Lee,

Exs. Benj. J. Winns, Wit. John Harrell, etc.

Bertie County JOHN ASKEW, 1734.

State Records, Vol. 22, p. 40. Arrears of Quit Rents. 1729-1735 Bertie Precinct, John Askew, in part, 875 acres.

Bertie County Court Records — 1778, Joseph Habersham Col. Vol. 1, p. 268.

Aaron Askew enters 400 acres of land in Bertie County bounded by John Askew line.

Bertie County Court Records, 1778-1792. Deed from John Askew to Aaron Askew.

1783, November 14. A deed from Sarah Roscoe of Hertford and Aaron Askew, Wit. Charmady Askew.

From E. S. Askew, of Elizabeth City: my father, Richard Watson Askew, came from Hertford County, North Carolina, to Bertie County as a young lieutenant from the Confederate Army. He married Elizabeth Webb.

The following information is given by a grandson of Captain William Chalk, the Reverend John Wesley Chalk:

He states that his grandfather was a seafaring man and was running the trade between England and the West Indies; that his father was in the War of 1812 and that he had his father's sword, which he used in this war, and which he later gave to his niece, Mrs. Mary Chalk Gilliland, who bequeathed it to this author, who has this very valuable possession. During the early days in Tennessee, when farming tools were scarce, it was cut in two and used to cut the corn in the field. He also says that they moved from Hertford County, North Carolina, to Maury County, Tennessee, in 1820. He, having made some study of the name CHALK, understands the name is derived from the Saxon name Chalker, but when the name was Anglicized the "er" was left off.

His grandmother Chalk, on his father's side, was an Askew, a very distinguished family in the old North State. She was Peggy Askew, and a sister of the Reverend Josiah Askew, who was born May 10, 1765, in North Carolina, and one of the first Methodist preachers of his day and time. "I had a talk with Bishop Haygood once, the grandson of Reverend Josiah Askew, and we established the fact that we were second cousins."

In the autobiography of Bishop Haygood, he states that we are directly descended from the family of Anne Askew the Martyr, who was burned at the stake for her religious views during the time of Henry VIII. The father of Anne Askew was Sir William Askew of Stallingborough, Lincolnshire, who was knighted in 1513, at the age of 24. Anne came from a very old family in England. One of her ancestors was WILLIAM ASKEW, or AYSCOUGH, who was the Bishop of Salisbury and Confessor to Henry VII. (This was copied by S.M.C.H. 1899.)

Encyclopaedia Britannica, Vol. 2, page 713:

Anne Askew, a lady of great worth and beauty, of good family of Lincolnshire, and in correspondence with Queen Catherine Parr, and the chief ladies of the Court, was burned alive at Smithfield, 16 of July, 1546.

In Hennings Statutes, Vol. 1, page 84, it gives the second Charter to Virginia County, dated May 23, 1609. There are seven printed pages of names of the Members of the Virginia County, or incorporators, and included in them, on page 84, is the name JAMES ASKEW.

Virginia History, Mag. Vol. 3, page 277.

To Sylvester Totman for transportation of RICHARD ASKEW, July 21, 1635, County of James.

March 11, 1635, EDWARD ASKEW.

W. & M. Quar., Vol. 17, page 281, Sir GEORGE ASKEW (AYSCOUGH) 1639. Reverend Josiah Askew is buried in Habersham County, Georgia, and his wife, Phoebe Smith Askew, is buried in Atlanta, Georgia. (When the writer visited Mrs. Myra Boynton, in Atlanta, a sister of Bishop Haygood, about 1918, they went to the grave of Phoebe Smith Askew.)

The following paragraphs are taken from the "HISTORY OF METHODISM IN NORTH CAROLINA" by W. L. Grissom, 1905:

The circuit also had a strong man as a presiding elder, Reverend Josiah Askew. He was admitted in 1788 and located in 1798. During his itinerancy he traveled in North Carolina, Virginia and South Carolina. His first Circuit was Halifax, next Salisbury, Santee, Bertie, Sussex, Richmond, Manchester and Brunswick. After this he was presiding elder until he located. In 1795 he was appointed elder of a district embracing the Swannanoa Circuit.

He was born in North Carolina. He was a young man of ability; Travis, in speaking of him says, "His praise was in all of the churches, where he was known as a gifted preacher, a zealous, humble, and holy Christian, doing much good wherever he labored." (Life of Travis, page 195).

Our ancestors may have been Weslyans and not Quakers, according to tradition, as they had so many John Wesleys in the family, but one of my father's cousins, Sam Chalk, the son of Reverend John Wesley Chalk, a M. E. Minister, said he had heard that some of the Chalks were Quakers, and my grandfather Chalk had some ways like Quakers, but as Captain William Chalk's two sons were Methodist Ministers and we have so many M. E. Ministers and John Wesleys in the family, they may have been Weslyans. However, there was one branch of the family who came from Belvider, Perquimans County, North Carolina, and this was a Quaker settlement.

I believe the shipping records of England is where we will find our ancestor Captain William Chalk. He came to America in time to take part in the American Revolution so came before the year 1776. William and James Askew Chalk, the sons of Captain William Chalk, are in the records of Maury County, Tennessee. And about the same time mention is made of Ely Askew and Bryant Askew. Ely owned land in 1827-1832 and is mentioned as one of the heirs of Josiah Askew in a suit of Edgecomb County, North Carolina, May 14, 1819. The "Colonial Records of North Carolina" Saunder Vol. 8, page 263 mentions the location of Chalk Fork in a deposition of Bexley J. Lambden.

WILLIAM CHALK'S REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE

The name of Chalk does not appear on the record of North Carolina until the Revolution. They either came to North Carolina direct from England or from some other state. The state records of North Carolina (by Walter Clark, one of the justices of the Supreme Court of North Carolina), only has the name Chalk twice. Page 726, Volume 15. Roll of Captain Howell Tatum's Company (1778-September 8th) of the First North Carolina Battalion, commanded by Colonel Thomas Clark (Wm. Chalk, Enlisted December 29, 1776 for 3 years. Private, First Regiment, Sergeant, March 1780. Vol. 16, page 1025). Ancestors service as given in the Daughters of the American Revolution July 24, 1922.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Chalk, William, Private, 10th Regiment, Tatum's Company, enlisted December 29, 1776. Served three years. Sergeant. March 1780.

From Department of State, North Carolina, Member of Captain Howell Tatum's Company, of the First North Carolina Battalion, commanded by Colonel Thomas Clark. Roll dated September 8, 1778. Enlisted December 29, 1776. War Department, Washington, D. C.

The family of "CHALK" owned and came from "CHALK'S Farm." once a suburb but now in the heart of London. Sergeant William Chalk, was a Sea Captain, owned his own vessel, plying his trade between England and the West Indies. After coming to this country, he took part in the Revolution but afterwards went to sea, when his ship and all on board were lost in a storm just off the coast of North Carolina while his wife and children looked on.

His sons, William and James Askew Chalk, were both ministers. The former had five sons, four of whom were ordained ministers, my grandfather, William Roscoe, being one of them. John Wesley Chalk, another son, was the first preacher in Fort Worth, Texas, preaching there when it was a Fort. A beautiful stained glass window in the First Methodist Church 7th Street was placed there in honor of him. Bishop Haygood, a nephew of Peggy Askew Chalk, was second cousin to my grandfather, William Roscoe Chalk. Bishop Haygood, in his autobiography, says that we are directly descended from the family of "ANNE ASKEW" the Martyr, who was burned at the stake during the time of Henry VIII for her religious views.

From Collinsons History of Somersetshire, we find the family was in England before the Norman Conquest in 1066. Sir Richard Chalk was one of the Justices of the Common Pleas and later Lord Chief Justice of England in the reign of Richard III. The family was hopelessly impoverished by the heavy fines levied on them for adhering loyally to Charles I.

Crest: Out of a Ducal Coronet, or a Demi-Swan, arising argent crested Gu.

Motto: Semper Virtute Vivo. (I always live by virtue)

(Sarah M. Chalk (Scott) Hyman.)

Captain William Chalk's Revolutionary War Service:

From Page 6, *War Department*, the Adjutant General's Office, Washington, D. C. September 11, 1911. It is shown by the records of this office that one William Chalk, rank not stated, served in the Revolutionary War, as a member of Captain Tatum's Company of the First North Carolina Battalion, commanded by Colonel Thomas Clark. His name appears only on a roll dated September 8, 1778, which shows that he enlisted December 29, 1776, to serve three years.

William Chalk: Records from the State of North Carolina, *Department of State, Raleigh*, by J. Bryan Grimes, Secretary of State, on October 24, 1911, shows in the roster of the Revolutionary Soldiers filed in this office the following references:

William Chalk, private, 10th Regiment; Tatum's Company, enlisted December 29, 1776, served three years; Sergeant. in March 1780.

A letter from Mrs. Gaius M. Brumbaugh, Registrar General, N.S.D.A.R., Washington, D. C., states:

It seems quite probable that the service claimed for the William, born about 1729, was really the service of his son William, born about 1760. (The letter is dated May 2, 1912.)

William Chalk and Alexander Roscoe were living in Hertford County, North Carolina, in 1790, and Stephen Chalk was living in Pasquotank County in 1790.

Captain William Chalk settled in Pasquotank County, North Carolina. The family later moved to Hertford County, North Carolina. Captain Chalk was born in England, perhaps County Kent. He died on his ship when it went down on the coast of North Carolina in a storm. His wife was Peggy Askew, born in North Carolina or Virginia.

Record from the North Carolina Historical Commission certifies that the Journal of the Proceedings of the Commissioners, appointed by an act of the

Assembly passed in May 1783, to liquidate and finally settle the accounts of the officers and soldiers of the Continental Line of the State of North Carolina, allowed William Chalk, soldier, for his pay including interest to August 1, 1783, £127, 12s 0p—(Taken from Carolina Revolutionary Army Account, Vol. II, page 53, folio No. 3, ob 7/25/1783).

From Adjutant General's Office, Nashville, Tennessee:

There was a Military Bounty land warrant, No. 3873, by I. Glasglow, secretary, to *William Chalk*, private, for 640 acres, dated November 12, 1795, adjudged and valid, and Jesse Bateman, entitled to the benefit thereof.

Children of Captain William Chalk and Peggy Askew:

(Captain William Chalk had a brother who was killed by a tree falling on him — Georgia tradition).

1. William Chalk.

Born England, or perhaps North Carolina.

Died April 3, 1851, Maury County, Tennessee.

Married: 1st, Elizabeth Williams, daughter of Reverend William Williams and his wife, Catherine Elizabeth Sessums, nee *Roscoe*.

Note: A record from Bertie County, North Carolina, lists Deed Record No. 322, November 14, 1781, William Williams and his wife, Catherine, of Bertie County, North Carolina.

Elizabeth Williams, 1st wife of William Chalk, died November 11, 1833, Maury County, Tennessee. The mother of Elizabeth Williams was Catherine Elizabeth Roscoe, who married, 1st, George Wynne Sessums; she married, 2nd, Reverend William Williams about 1775.

William Chalk married, 2nd, Miss Misa Scott.

2. James Askew Chalk.

Born England, or America.

Died August 15, 1860, in Tennessee or Bradford, Arkansas (both places given).

Married Malinda Simons October 12, 1824, in Tennessee. She was born in North Carolina in 1806 and died in 1857 in Henderson County, Tennessee, or Bradford, Arkansas.

3. Nancy Chalk.

Born England, or America.

Died in La Grange, Texas.

Married William Turnage (called Billie) and lived at La Grange, Texas. William Turnage outlived all of his children. He had a brother, Walker, who left a family. (Turnages came from North Carolina.)

4. Elizabeth Chalk.

Born England, or North Carolina.

Married a Mr. Horton and moved to Arkansas.

ROSCOE FAMILY

In a sketch of the Roscoe Family by a descendant, Miss Josephine A. Pearson, now of Nashville, Tennessee, she states that Alexander Roscoe, I, pioneered from Tide-Water, Virginia. We next find him in the records of Edenton District, Hertford County, North Carolina, 1790.

From the County Court of Edgecomb County, North Carolina, Minutes, 1778-1792: Ordered that William Roscoe and Josiah Harrell be appointed guardians of Obed Rountree and Jesse Harrell.

From the marriage bonds of this same county, Edgecomb, we find Alexander Roscoe and Rachel Howell were married April 30, 1791. Catherine Elizabeth Roscoe, who also lived here, and who married the Reverend William Williams, was said to be a sister of Alexander Roscoe.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Their Colonial inheritance was allied with the Cary's, the Cole's, the Digge's, the Bassett's and other families of importance in the Old Dominion. Colonel William Roscoe, of Blunts Point, Warwick County, Virginia, was born in the county of Lancaster, England, November 30, 1661, and was the earliest Roscoe to this country.

Miss Pearson has inherited a collection of heirlooms comprising many rare pieces. Some came through her direct line of inheritance from the Roscoes of Blunt Point. These Roscoes represented Warwick County, Virginia, from the time of "William Roscoe, Gentleman" from England, who was interred in 1700 in the Roscoe Armorial tomb, Warwick County, Virginia — Member of the House of Burgesses until the Revolution.

This line of descent is one of genealogical note in England, where Sir William Roscoe, Author of History of the Medici, was Liverpool's first banker and the donor of a great portion of the city's Art Treasures.

With letters patent, 1787, Alexander Roscoe acquired, after living in Edgecomb County, North Carolina, where he was married, his once vast estate, some 17 miles square, in what is now west of Gallatin, Sumner County, Tennessee.

About 1820 the records read: I bought with gold, down in my hand, 6000 acres of land in and around Goodlettsville. In Deed Book III, page 200, is recorded the Deed for the land that Alexander, I, gave for the first Methodist Church in Sumner County.

One of the most distinguished Educators in this country, and holder of high academic posts, including that of professorship in English and Philosophy, is Josephine Anderson Pearson. She has served as associate head of colleges for women in Tennessee, South Carolina and Missouri.

Dr. James B. McFerrin, in his History of Southern Methodism, quotes from Bishop Asbury's Journal, page 307: "Tennessee, October 2, 1802. We came to our first Conference in Tennessee and were hospitably entertained by 'Mother Roscoe,'" (Wife of Alexander Roscoe, I, who was Mary Howell, I, of North Carolina; they were the parents of Thomas Howell Roscoe, father of Amanda Caroline (Roscoe) Pearson, wife of Reverend Philip A. Pearson, whose daughter Josephine has given this data.)

William Roscoe was said to be a brother of Alexander Roscoe, I, and Catherine Elizabeth Roscoe, and in 1835, when the Court House was built at Raleigh, North Carolina, William Roscoe was one of the three contractors. Arthur Roscoe, perhaps another brother, married in North Carolina but removed to Tennessee. Colonel William Roscoe, of Warwick County, Virginia, from whom all the Roscoes descend, was in Virginia at a very early day, and the descendents came into North Carolina, only some thirty miles distant.

SESSUMS OR SESSOMS FAMILY

The Sessums family was originally from England. There were several brothers, two of whom were Richard and George W. Sessums. Richard was of the James River settlement, but moved to Edgecomb County, North Carolina, where his will was made 1764 probated April 22, 1769. His wife was Sarah Bryan, and his children were:

1. Prusilla Hart.
2. Isaac, historic home near Nashville, Edgecomb County, North Carolina. (The mantle from his home was taken to Continental Hall in Washington, D. C. and placed in the North Carolina Room.)
3. Jacob. (One Jacob had a son Alexander who went from Tennessee to Texas.)
4. Patience.
5. Solomon. (Ancestor of Mrs. John W. Sessoms of Daytona Beach, Fla.)
6. Sally.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Solomon Sessums married Obedience Baker, and his children were:

1. Susanna.
2. Blake.
3. John.
4. Sophia.
5. Elizabeth.
6. SOLOMON (married Elizabeth Lloyd).
7. Nicholas.
8. Lemuel.
9. Owen.
10. Gray.
11. Mary Ann.

Solomon and Elizabeth Lloyd Sessums had:

1. Roderick.
2. Noah.
3. Lemuel.
4. ISAAC (married Mary Ann Short).
5. Sally.
6. Elizabeth.
7. Charlotte.

Isaac and Mary Ann Short Sessums had:

1. SOLOMON DAVID (married three times).
2. Harriett Elizabeth.

Solomon David Sessums married:

- 1st. Lucy Gray Sills.
- 2nd. Lida E. Hibbler.
- 3rd. Henrietta E. Kirksey.

Children of Solomon David and Henrietta E. Kirksey Sessums:

1. David Jackson, single.
2. Mary Ann, married Dr. A. McCoy of Tennessee.
3. Battle Kirksey, married Carrie Meek of Columbia, Mississippi.
4. Turner Westrey, single.
5. *Henrietta E.*, married Walter L. Palmer of Georgia.
6. Irvin Dancy, married Kate Halbert of Starksville, Mississippi.

George Wynne Sessums, 1st, was the son of Culliner Sessums and wife, Mary Wynne, daughter of George Wynne of Virginia and Edgecomb County, North Carolina.

George W. Sessums, 1st, was of Edgecomb County, North Carolina. He possibly had several brothers; one settled near Columbus, Mississippi, and a town nearby was named Sessums. There was also a Ben Sessums, very likely a brother. He had two first cousins who went to Texas at an early day, David and Blount Sessums. Blount became the father of the late Rev. Bishop David Sessums of Louisiana. (By Mrs. Cora B. Stewart, of Florence, Alabama, 1935).

Note: Alexander Sessums went from Tennessee to Texas, and his father was Jacob Sessums, possibly a son of Richard.

George Wynne Sessums, 1st, and Katherine Elizabeth Roscoe Sessums had:

1. James Sessums, lived in either Bertie or Hertford County, N. C. Born December 26, 1772, N. C., died in 1858. Married M. A. Brown, daughter of Charles & Emily (Lusk) Brown. James Sessums had a son, David. He married, second, Miss Sparkman and had a son, Noah. He had a very fine sword of Revolutionary times which was supposed to have belonged to a Sessum ancestor.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

2. George Wynne Sessums, 2nd.
Born December 26, 1774, North Carolina; died May 5, 1858, Hickman County, Tennessee, of heart trouble. He married, 1st, Susan Walker, Maury County, Tennessee, daughter of Thomas Walker of Columbia, Tennessee; married, 2nd, Delilah Sparkman, Maury County, Tennessee.

Children of George Wynne Sessums, 1st, and his first wife, Susan Walker:

1. George Wynne Sessums, 3rd.

Married: 1st, Emila Brown.

2nd, Mrs. Jane Easley.

Children of George Wynne Sessums, 11th, and his first wife, Emila Brown:

1. John Lucian Harris Sessums.

His son:

John W. Sessums, born Lone Oak, Arkansas, 1873, died Daytona Beach, Florida, 1938. He married Mamie Little Sessums, and they lived at Daytona Beach, Fla.

Children:

1. Eugenia Worling.
 2. Margaret Sessums.
 3. Thomas Sessums (of Jacksonville, Fla.)
 4. John W. Sessums, Jr. (Daytona Beach, Fla.)
2. James Sessums.
 3. Benjamin Wynne Sessums, died about 1853. Married Lucindy Yates.
 4. Martha Sessums, married Hugh Shaw.
 5. Polly Sessums, married, 1st, Johnathan Jones; 2nd, Charles Dowell.
 6. Susan Sessums, married, 1st, a Mr. Saunders; 2nd, A Mr. Gilliam.
 7. Elizabeth Sessums, married Robert Jones.
 8. Nancy Sessums, single.

Children of George Wynne Sessums, II, and his second wife, Delilah Sparkman:

1. Alexander Lusk Sessums, married and had one daughter.
2. Harriet Caldony Sessums, born 1832. Married H. C. Tyler, born 1832. They lived at Pulaski, Giles County, Tennessee. They had: son, George, Mrs. T. B. Maulsby and others.
3. Sarah Sessums.
4. Millie Ann Sessums.
Married: 1st, Abner Woodson Weatherly, 1848. They had six girls and three sons.
2nd, Mr. Woodson.

Children known of Millie Ann Sessums and A. W. Weatherly; 1st husband:

1. S. Q. Weatherly, Carters Creek, Tennessee.
2. Mrs. J. H. Kennedy.
3. W. J. Weatherly.

NOTE:

N C. Hist. & Gen. Reg. Vol. 2, p. 313.

Col. George Winne of Hertford County, North Carolina, married Margaret Pugh about 1751. They had a daughter Frances, of Bertie County, North Carolina. A descendant says: He left 4 sons, Benjamin, William, George and Thomas, and a daughter, Mary, who married James Gregory. Colonel Winne was closely connected with the Sessums family.

The first of the name in North Carolina was John Sessums who lived in Hertford County near the Bertie County line. He had the following sons:

1. John
2. Elisha.
3. William
4. Samuel.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Children of Catherine Elizabeth Roscoe* Sessums and her second husband, Reverend William Williams, Methodist Episcopal Minister:

*The Roscoes came from the family of Colonel William Roscoe, of Warwick County, Virginia, where he had a vast estate. His descendants went to North Carolina, where we find in the Bonds of Edgecomb County, North Carolina, the marriage of Alexander Roscoe and Rachel Howell, April 30, 1791. This oldest son inherited a vast estate, settling in Sumner County, Tennessee, and these descendants inherited a collection of heirlooms comprising many rare pieces which are still in the family. NOTE: See sketch of Roscoe Family, page 95.

1. Elizabeth Williams.

Born about 1776, perhaps Hertford County, North Carolina.

Died 1830, Maury County, Tennessee, and buried on Cathey's Creek, Tennessee. Married about 1808 William Chalk, an ordained Minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church. He married, 2nd, Miss Misa Scott, November 7, 1834, Maury County, Tennessee. He went up to Kentucky for her. (She had a brother James, and others.)

In the early settling of Maury County, it was North Carolina, but in 1796 became Tennessee. William Chalk and wife, Elizabeth Williams, left Hertford County, North Carolina, about 1820 and came to Maury County, Tennessee. Note by Reverend John Wesley Chalk: "My mother, Elizabeth Williams, had two half brothers, James and George W. Sessums, and they were related to General Wynne of the Revolution."

2. Polly Williams.

Died 1840 or 1850.

Married Charles Sowell, Maury County, Tennessee.

3. Billie Williams, stayed in North Carolina.

Married Josephine, daughter of Odom Hill.

4. Anderson Williams (?)

Born 1788. Died 1850.

Married Candis Hackney, who was born 1796-1891.

5. Nimrod Williams (?), and possibly other children.

CHILDREN OF CAPTAIN WILLIAM CHALK AND PEGGY ASKEW:

1. William Chalk, an ordained Methodist Episcopal Minister.

Born in England or North Carolina.

Died April 13, 1851, Maury County, Tennessee, and buried on the old Chalk Place.

Married: 1st, Elizabeth Williams, had 14 children.

2nd, Miss Misa Scott, November 7, 1834, Maury County, Tennessee. (On Record). They also had 14 children.

2. James Askew Chalk—p. 147.

3. Nancy Chalk—p. 150.

4. Elizabeth Chalk—p. 151.

Maury County, Tennessee Records, Book M, Page 542. Bill of Sale from James Askew Chalk, registered June 9, 1828. Negro girl, Hannah, for \$300.00.

Book N, Page 183, deed, 100 acres. William Chalk conveyed by James Askew Chalk, February 5, 1828. Registered March 18, 1828.

Book N, Vol. I, page 183. \$100.00. William Chalk, deed, 100 acres, conveyed by James Askew Chalk.

Book N, page 295. June 17, 1829, Noah Sessums, deed, 100 acres for \$100.00, conveyed by William Chalk, west fork of Cathey's Creek.

Book N, page 548, William R. Chalk, Deed of Trust, to John Blackburn, May 17, 1842.

William Chalk, in 1846-47, entered a tract of land on Cathey's Creek of 542 acres. No transfer from Chalk. The land was sold for taxes before the Civil War. Isom is the closest town to Cathey's Creek. Most of Cathey's Creek is in Maury County, but the part Chalk lived on is in Lewis County. *William Chalk entered first tract of land in Lewis County.*

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Captain William Chalk's two sons were Methodist Ministers. His son, William, had five sons, four of whom were ordained ministers, my grandfather, William Chalk, being one of them. Reverend John Wesley Chalk, another son, was the first preacher in Fort Worth, preaching there when it was a Fort. A tablet of bronze is placed there in the First Methodist Church in his memory. There is also a bronze tablet for John Fletcher McMillon, a Methodist minister and the father of Mrs. C. A. O'Keefe, who contributed generously in the building of the Church. Mrs. O'Keefe's mother was Catherine, the youngest sister of the Reverend John Wesley Chalk.

Reverend John Wesley Chalk, a grandson of Captain William Chalk, was the first to claim that the Chalks were of Quaker ancestry, and since we find that one branch of the family in England, County Kent, were Quakers, it lends weight to the statement. Many of the family were seamen, and the seaports of County Kent had many seamen by the name of Chalk. Many of the older members of the family were so strict in their religious views that it seems most likely they were of Quaker descent.

Our Quaker Ancestors: "In this fact the representatives of the Family of the present day may take pardonable pride, because of the stainless record of the colonists in their treatment of the Indians, their righteousness of their conduct toward other colonists, and the principles of civil and religious liberty upon which they founded a new commonwealth and built a new civilization."

ANCESTORS OF TEXAS BRANCH OF CHALK

Children of William Chalk and Elizabeth Williams, 1st wife:

1. Mary Ann Chalk.
Born April 12, 1810, near mouth of Chowan River, North Carolina.
Died March 23, 1871.
Married John Middleton December 15, 1831, who was born January 3, 1808.
2. Major Whitfield Chalk.
Born April 4, 1811, Hertford County, North Carolina.
Died May 18, 1902, near Kemper, Lampasas County, Texas, where both he and his wife were buried.
Married Mary Fleming in Williamson County, Texas, on August 9, 1847.
3. Martha Chalk.
Born 1812, Hertford County, North Carolina.
Married Gideon Smith and lived at Sulphur Springs, Texas, 8 miles south of Belton.
4. Alfred Chalk.
Born 1814, Hertford County, North Carolina.
Died 1865. Killed in Civil War.
Married Peggy Moore and lived in Maury County, Tennessee. He never came to Texas.
5. *William Roscoe Chalk.
Born August 28, 1816, Hertford County, North Carolina. Moved with parents, about 1820, to Maury County, Tennessee, and came to Texas in 1851.
Died March 4, 1893, Belton, Texas. Buried South Belton Cemetery, with family.
Married Frances Omsby Blackburn on September 27, 1838. She was born February 21, 1821 and died at Belton, Texas on April 25, 1875. Buried South Belton Cemetery.
*William Roscoe Chalk was an ordained minister, and four out of five brothers were ordained ministers, Methodist Episcopal Church.
6. *Thomas Anderson Chalk.
Born in 1818, Hertford County, North Carolina.
Died in the Army at St. Louis, in the Civil War.
Married and had two children.
*Thomas Anderson Chalk grew to be 6 feet 6 inches tall. He was in the Civil War and was made prisoner at Arkansas Post. With him was his

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

- nephew, Robert L. Chalk, who escaped. There were known to be two children: (1) Fletcher Brown and (2) a daughter who lived in Van Zandt County, Texas.
7. Ira Ellis Chalk, M. E. Minister.
Born January 24, 1821, in Tennessee.
Died August 15, 1872, in Lampasas, Texas, where he was buried.
Married: 1st, Martha Phoebe Fleming.
2nd, Malvina Cooksey, born October 18, 1855, and died September 5, 1873.
 8. Nancy Chalk.
Born 1822 in Maury County, Tennessee.
Died 1842, burned to death while reading in bed; died single person.
 9. Josiah Askew Chalk (called Joe).
Born 1825, Maury County, Tennessee.
Died 1864, Brenham, Texas, Washington County.
Married Margaret Wylie, daughter of J. M. Wylie, of Tennessee.
After the death of Josiah Askew Chalk, she married Joe Tom.
Joe Tom's children, by first wife: Eddie, Lou, Foster and Jimmy. Lou married and lived at San Saba, Texas.
 10. *John Wesley Chalk.
Born February 20, 1826, Maury County, Tennessee.
Died October 10, 1907, at Pilot Point, Texas, and buried there.
Married: 1st, Rowena Ricketts, April 17, 1849.
2nd, Betty Elizabeth Cummings, August 6, 1854.
3rd, Margaret Adams, May 7, 1882 (no children)
*John Wesley Chalk was a Methodist Episcopal Minister and first to preach in Fort Worth, Texas, preaching there when it was a Fort. There is a tablet to his memory in the First Methodist Church, Fort Worth, Texas.
 11. Sarah Chalk.
Born 1828, Maury County, Tennessee.
Married: 1st, John Whisenhunt, and had:
 1. Billy.
 2. John, married Martha Middleton and had twins, Lot-tie and Lanham.
 2nd, Andy Dodson, and had:
 3. Jerome.
 4. Sissy.
 5. A son, name unknown.
 12. James Anderson Chalk.
Born 1830, Maury County, Tennessee.
Died 1839, Maury County, Tennessee.
 13. Newton Fletcher Chalk.
Born 1831.
Died in infancy.
 14. Catherine Jane Chalk.
Born September 16, 1833, Maury County, Tennessee.
Died July 9, 1870, at Belton, Texas, and buried in the South Belton Cemetery.
Married: 1st, James Gilliland, in 1853.
2nd, Reverend John McMillon.
- Children of William Chalk and his second wife, Misa Scott (had 14 children):
Misa Scott was the daughter of Billy Scott. She had two brothers, James Scott, Zack Scott, and a sister, Kate. She bought and lived on Kennedy Place, where William Chalk died and was buried. The Widow Chalk sold out and went to Kentucky. Her sister Susie Scott married a Whiteside.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Her daughter was Narsissis Jane, whose daughter married William Morrison, Hampshire, Tennessee, R.F.D. No. 1.

(Information given by Mrs. A. V. Scott, Hampshire, Tennessee, R. R. No. 2, Box 42. 3/4/1919).

15. Green Chalk.
16. Pole Chalk.
17. Josie Chalk, married in Kentucky.

There were eleven other children, names unknown.

1st Daughter of William Chalk and Elizabeth Williams:

Mary Ann Chalk.

Born April 12, 1810, near mouth of Chowan River in North Carolina.

Died March 23, 1871.

Married John Middleton on December 15, 1831. He was born January 3, 1808. He was the son of Drury and Martha M. Middleton. He landed in the Republic of Texas with his family on June 15, 1837, and settled in Shelby County. His grandfather, John Middleton, was in the Revolution at the Battle of Cowpens and Gilford Court House, and served under Gates and General Green. His mother was Martha Tubb and his great-grandfather, George Tubb, Sr., was under Washington at Braddocks defeat and at the battle of Bunker Hill; and he, his two brothers and all their sons over the age of 14 years were in the Colonial Army under the immediate command of General Washington during the entire Revolutionary War, and all survived but one. After the death of Mary Ann Chalk, 1871, John Middleton married Jane Bosson, widow of William Bosson. Her maiden name was Cummins.

Mary Ann Chalk, first wife of John Middleton, "professed religion at Mount Nebo, Maury County, Tennessee, and lived religiously until called to the children of God on March 23, 1871." She and her husband resided in Tennessee until 1834, when they moved to Marshall County, Mississippi, ten miles from Holly Springs. They later moved to Texas and settled in Shelby County, June 15, 1837. In 1838 a Spy Company was raised, with George Hanks as Captain and John Middleton, First Lieutenant.

Children of Mary Ann Chalk and John Middleton:

1. Washington Middleton.
Married first wife and had a large family. Betty, a child of first wife, lived on Strouds Creek, West of Granbury, Texas.
2. Martha Middleton.
Married a Mr. White and lived near Granbury on Strouds Creek.
3. Drury W. Middleton.
Lived at Granbury, Hood County and Abilene, Texas. He married Mary Odell in Van Zandt County, Texas.
4. John Middleton, Jr.
Lived near Amarillo, Texas. He married Jane _____, and their only child was Betty. He married a second time and had a large family.
5. Sarah Middleton.
Married Croud Dennis, moved to Indian Territory; they had a large family.
6. Nathan Middleton.
In the Civil War was captured at Arkansas Post, and carried to Camp Douglas where he died in prison.

Children of Drury W. Middleton and Mary Odell.

1. Betty Middleton (Deceased).
Married Jim Dougherty. /,
Their children:
 1. Nora, died a single person.
 2. Mable, married Will Neal and had Jim Dougherty Neal and one other son. They reside in Van Horn, Texas.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

3. Lilly, married and lived in El Paso; had 2 children.
4. Cleveland, married and lived in El Paso; 2 children.
5. James Monroe, died a single person.
2. Drury H. (called Brud).
Married Fanny Wainwright, Wainwright, Oklahoma. At one time they lived in Los Angeles, California.
3. Martha Malvina.
Married John A. Whisenhunt, lived at Carlsbad, New Mexico.
Both now dead.
Their children:
 1. Lottie Mae Whisenhunt.
 2. Drury Lanham Whisenhunt, who married an Indian girl.
4. Allen Caruthers Middleton.
Married Mattie Pcever; they had a son, Herbert, who died a single person.
5. Tarleton Middleton.
Married Josie Wainwright, of Wainwright, Oklahoma. They had two children, Margaret, a musician, and one other child.
6. Virginia Omsby Middleton (Deceased).
Married James A. Ryburn.
Their children:
 1. Lucille Ryburn, married Leonard Brown; had one son and one daughter.
 2. Lillian Ryburn, died single person.
 3. Laurence Ryburn, married and lives near Los Angeles, California.
 4. Buster Ryburn, Fort Worth, Texas; single.
 5. Ruth Ryburn, died single person.
7. Charles O. Middleton.
Married Miss Henry Anderson and lives in Los Angeles, California.
Their children:
 1. Lurline Middleton.
 2. Rie Middleton, married and had family. They live in Los Angeles, California.
 3. Daughter, name unknown.
 4. Drury Middleton.
 5. Robert Middleton.

2nd Child and oldest Son of William Chalk and Elizabeth Williams:

Major Whitfield Chalk (He and his brothers, John Wesley Chalk, William Roscoe Chalk, Ira Ellis Chalk and Josiah Chalk, were ordained Methodist Episcopal Ministers).

Born April 4, 1811, Hertford County, North Carolina.

Died May 18, 1902, near Kemper, Lampasas County, Texas, where he and his wife are buried.

Married Mary Fleming, Williamson County, Texas, on August 9, 1847; she died in Lampasas, Texas, January 1, 1903.

Great-grandfather, Major Whitfield Chalk, who came to Texas in 1833 as a very young man, is referred to in 1937 by Houston Wade, of Houston, Texas, as "Our Hero, Major Whitfield Chalk, of the Mier-Somervell Expeditions."

The exact date of this I do not know, but there is a record where he received a land grant for services rendered the Republic of Texas. The Daughters of the Republic of Texas papers carry the following: "Rendered services to the Republic of Texas, for which he received a grant of land. 320 acres, located in Milam County." See Abstract of Valid Land Claims, compiled from records of General Land Office in Court of Claims of the State of Texas, No. 48, on page 105. Compiled by John Burlage and J. B. Hollingsworth and printed in Austin in 1859.

He was living in Milam County in 1842 when he enlisted for the Somervell Expedition and was commissioned a Major. He was a member of the Mier Ex-

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

pedition and was among those captured, but he escaped from Mier on the evening the Texans capitulated, December 25, 1842, with a man named Caleb St. Clair. (Taken from Green's Journal of the Texan Expedition against Mier.) Their escape was by hiding under stacks of cane and after terrible hardships made their way home. Elisha Porter, one of the men, who died from starvation, was from Milam, Tennessee. Major Whitfield Chalk's number was 49, his residence was Tennessee, and he was born in Hertford County, North Carolina, in 1811.

He was commissioned a Major in the Second Regiment of the First Brigade of the Militia of the Republic of Texas, by General Sam Houston, who was President of the Republic at the time, August 5, 1844. While holding this office, he was married, and when he got leave of absence, his brother was appointed to this commission during his absence. Williamson County was created in 1848, and Major Chalk was the *first Sheriff of Williamson County*. His portrait hangs in the courthouse at Georgetown, Texas. His Commission of Major is in the possession of Martin B. Chalk who lives in McAllen, Texas. Martin is the youngest child of Whitfield and Mary Fleming Chalk. I think Whitfield Chalk served also in the Civil War, as I can remember my grandfather telling about his being away when the troops came to their house. The family has a photograph, taken a short time before his death, of the last six survivors of the Expedition. This was taken in San Antonio, Texas, at their last reunion.

Authorities for the above information are established records: Green's Journal, Mr. Houston Wade, of Houston, Texas, and *Mrs. Herbert Sierk*, who is a daughter of Henry Clinton and Geneva Octavia Bouchelle Chalk, granddaughter of James Madison Chalk and Louise Ehnine Browning Chalk, the great-granddaughter of Major Whitfield Chalk.

An account of the Mier Prisoners to Messers Lumsden, Kendall Co.

"Fate of the Mier Prisoners

Powder Mill Prison

Near Mexico City, July 4, 1843

Messers Lumsden, Kendall Co.

Gentlemen: Herewith you have a statement of the fate of the Texas Prisoners, taken in Mier on December 25, last, up to the present time, 58 names. The above is a list of those daily working the public streets, and at the Hospital in the City of Mexico . . ." These lists not given the author.

Brown's History of Texas, Vol. 11, page 249, states:

Escaped at the time of the surrender, at Mier, December 25, 1842, Whitfield Chalk, and Caleb St. Clair. (2) Escaped at the haciendo of Salado and reached Texas; John R. Alexander, John Blackburn, Rev. Thomas W. Cox, and William Oldham. (4).

From J. H. Green's History: Mier Expedition — List of Soldiers — Whitfield Chalk, No. 29, Milam, Texas; John Blackburn, No. 26 Fayette, Tenn.

The Biography of Major Whitfield Chalk was published in the La Grange Journal in September, which was written by Mr. Houston Wade, Secretary-Treasurer of the Sons of the Republic of Texas. It gives a full account of his life and the article is headed by a picture of Major Chalk and his wife. This is the La Grange Journal of La Grange, Texas, and the year is 1940. Those of the line of Major Whitfield Chalk are deeply indebted to Mr. Houston Wade, of Houston, Texas, for the complete and able article he has written of this Texas Hero, and every one of us kin want to express our appreciation in this way.

History and Geography of Texas by Z. T. Fullmore:

Prior to the Revolution against Mexico, no counties were formed. The States area was subdivided into departments and principalities. There were three when the Revolution began. These Departments were Bexar, Brazos, and Nacogdoches.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

There were eight municipalities, one of them being Milam, formerly called Viesca. Five additional ones were created in 1835.

Milam County created from Milam Municipality March 17, 1836, organized 1837.

Williamson County was created March 13, 1848, from the Municipality of Milam.

Bell County was created from Milam Municipality January 22, 1850.

Bastrop County was created from Bastrop Municipality March 17, 1836.

Fayette County was created from Bastrop and Colorado Municipalities December 14, 1837. Named for Lafayette.

Lampasas County created and organized 1856 from parts of Travis and Bell Counties.

Children of Major Whitfield Chalk and Mary Fleming:

1. William Thomas Chalk (Billie).

Born January 3, 1849, Georgetown, Texas, and died November, 1918, Seattle, Washington. Buried in Oregon City, Oregon.

Moved to Seattle Washington. Was a Civil Engineer with Union Pacific, Northern Pacific and other Railroads.

Married Annie Eliza Winston, born September 22, 1853, Oregon City, Oregon. She died August, 1919, in Seattle, Washington, and is buried in Oregon City, Oregon.

Their children:

1. Wilmer Winston Chalk.

Born November 3, 1883, Hillgard, Oregon. Lives in Brookhaven, Mississippi.

Married Sarah Adaline Storm, and had one daughter, Ina Charlotte Chalk, born June 9, 1909, Seattle, Washington.

2. Leila Mary Chalk.

Born July 5, 1885, Pendleton, Oregon. Lives in Seattle, Washington.

Married Albert Brygger.

Their children: (All living in Seattle, Washington).

1. Elaine Brygger, born July 17, 1909.

Married Joshua Green, Jr.

2. Barbara Jane Brygger, born December 24, 1914.

Married Dr. William A. McMahon.

3. James Winston Brygger, born March 9, 1917.

- *3. Vara Evelyn Chalk.

Born May 31, 1887, Pendleton, Oregon.

Lives in Seattle, Washington (5539 30th Ave., N. E.)

Married Oscar Drexler Turner, born September 2, 1886, Rockford, Iowa.

Their children:

1. Jay Edwin Turner.

Born July 19, 1921, Seattle, Washington.

2. John Dale Turner.

Born December 21, 1926, Seattle, Washington.

*Note: Mrs. Oscar Drexler Turner (Vara Evelyn Chalk) states: "With reference to father's family, all I know is that there were about eight boys and two sisters; one was named Katie, and they lived in Texas. I once met a boy named Vern Chalk, who was a first cousin, and he said his parents moved from Texas to Oklahoma. He was a sailor on a boat that came into Bremerton, Washington, Navy Yard. I have a photograph of my grandparents Chalk, and on the back is written Whitney Chalk and his wife Mary. I do not know in whose handwriting it is."

2. John Whitfield Chalk.

Born January 27, 1850.

Died about 1915.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Married Mary Taylor.

Their children:

1. Seth Chalk.
2. William Chalk.
3. Johnnie Chalk.
(Lived at Supulpa, Oklahoma, at one time).
4. Mamie Chalk.
Married a McGuire.

3. Henry A. Chalk.
Born May 18, 1851.
Died 1873, at Brenham, Texas.

4. James Madison (Mat) Chalk.
Born January 27, 1853.
Drowned in Corpus Christi Flood September 14, 1919.
Married: 1st, Louise Elmine Browning, September 1, 1874. She was born in Nashville, Tennessee, August 30, 1857. She died May 14, 1902.
Their children:

1. Clyde Thomas Chalk.
Born August 17, 1875, now living at San Clemente, California.
Married Julia Betts, who died in 1898.
2. Cragie Mae Chalk.
Born March 16, 1877, living in Mayer, Arizona.
Married: 1st, Ed. J. Ollerton.
2nd, O. D. Harris.
3. John Whitfield Chalk.
Born June 23, 1878.
Died March 8, 1899.
4. Edward Luther Chalk.
Born December 10, 1879.
Died April 3, 1899.
5. Henry Clinton Chalk.
Born May 10, 1881.
Died December 25, 1917.
Married: 1st, Geneva Octavia Bouchelle on January 6, 1904. She was born in Texas and died in January 1914.
2nd, Vera Folson — no children.

Children of Henry Clinton and Geneva Bouchelle Chalk:

1. Florence Clyde Chalk.
Born October 30, 1904, near Quanah, Texas.
Married Herbert Sierk June 5, 1930. He was born September 5, 1896, St. Louis, Missouri.
Their children:
 1. Carroll Henry Sierk.
Born May 3, 1931, Dallas, Texas.
 2. Valdemar Chalk Sierk.
Born June 2, 1936, Fort Worth, Texas.
2. Carroll Bouchelle Chalk.
Born September 29, 1906.
Died September 14, 1919.
3. Georgia Louisa.
Born 1908, in Texas.
Died 1910.
4. Ina Rowena.
Born September 18, 1911.
Married Herschel Smythe in August, 1924.

6. James Rubin Chalk.
Born December 1, 1882.
Died April 2, 1887.
7. Julia Mary Chalk.
Born September 13, 1884.
Died January 6, 1886.
8. Bland Marlin Chalk, McAllen, Texas.
Born December 4, 1885.
Married Edna Eskildsen Renna and had one child:
1. Bland Marlin Chalk, Jr.
9. Clifford Webb Chalk.
Born January 3, 1887.
Died April 13, 1887.
10. George Frederick Chalk, Mexico City, Mexico.
Born October 8, 1891.
Married Maria Duenna and had one child:
1. George Frederick Chalk, Jr.
11. Marlin Verne Chalk (Apt. B, 219 East Haley Street, Santa Barbara, California).
Born March 27, 1893.
Married Bessie I. Couplin and had one child:
1. Kenneth Bland, who died in the Corpus Christi Storm, September 14, 1919.
- Twins { 12. Lena Esserick Chalk (4035 South Tancahua Street, Corpus Christi, Texas).
Born February 15, 1898.
Married: 1st, Joseph W. Weatherly.
2nd, J. Hansweck.
13. Leslie Browning Chalk.
Born February 15, 1898.
Died February 22, 1900, in Quanah, Texas.

James Madison Chalk married 2nd, Bertie May Young, now living in Corpus Christi, Texas.

Children of Major Whitfield Chalk and Mary Fleming (Continued):

5. Martha Estelle Chalk.
Born January 29, 1855.
Died August 15, 1930.
Married James William Massie at Lampasas, Texas, September 1, 1874.
They lived at Hamilton, Texas. He died March 30, 1923. Sheriff of Hamilton — 1886-1890. Tax Assessor, 1892-1894. Later County Commissioner, 2 Terms.
Their children:
 1. John Henry Massie, Electra, Texas.
Born May 27, 1892.
Married Prince Billingsley, October 16, 1910.
Their children:
 1. Kittrell Massie.
Born December, 1911.
Died in 1930.
 2. J. H. Massie, Jr.
Born July, 1913.
 3. Ala Erline Massie.
Born April, 1915.
 4. Nellie Charline Massie.
Born January, 1917.
 5. Frances Clark Massie.
Born May, 1923.
 6. James Nathan Massie.
Born May, 1924.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

2. Maggie Estelle Massie, Hico, Texas.
Born June 28, 1875.
Married Edward Ambler Willis, October 5, 1899.
Their children:
 1. Ruth Hazeltine Willis, single.
Born November 14, 1900.
 2. Elsie Virginia Willis.
Born March 14, 1905.
Married George Williams at Iowa Park, Texas, February 14, 1923. They live at Gladewater, Texas.
Had one child:
 1. Juanita.
Born March 21, 1924.
3. Thomas Whitfield Massie, Dos Cabezas, Arizona.
Born April 10, 1877.
Married: 1st, Bessie Kynest, February, 1908.
Their children:
 1. Earnst Massie.
Born December, 1908.
 2. Edith Massie.
Born December, 1910.
 3. Tommie Massie.
Born in 1912.
 4. Kenneth Massie.
Born in 1914.Married 2nd, Miss Frances -----, and had one child:
 1. Carmen Estelle.
Born in 1929.
4. Mary Virginia Massie.
Born November 13, 1878.
Died June 16, 1933.
Married Ben W. Linton December 16, 1896.
Their children:
 1. Mattie Elisabeth Linton.
Born February, 1897.
Married Ernest Walker. They live at Flippen, Arkansas.
Their children:
 1. Catherine Walker.
 2. Ernestine Walker.
 3. Virginia Walker.
 2. Lois Eva Linton.
Born March, 1900.
Married Millard L. Cary. They live at Route 1, Box 2684, Yuma, Arizona.
 3. Ben Wyatt Linton.
Born in 1904.
Died in 1922, at the age of 17.
 4. Catherine E. Linton, La Grange, Texas.
Born April, 1906.
 5. Sarah E. Linton.
Born November, 1907.
Married Wagner Woodall, Pampa, Texas.
 6. Lucy Evelyn Linton.
Born December, 1911.
Married Herbert Burris, Evant, Texas.
 7. George James Linton, Hamilton, Texas.
Born July, 1916.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

5. Ala Ray Massie.
Born September 23, 1880.
Died May 6, 1927.
Married Joe E. Dixon. December 23, 1900.
Their children:
 1. Logan Massie Dixon.
Born October 14, 1901.
 2. James Herbert Dixon.
Born October 18, 1907.
Had a son name Billie, lived at Oakwood, Texas.
6. Lucy Elizabeth Massie.
Born June 14, 1882.
Died March 6, 1927.
Married James E. Watkins, February 10, 1907, and had:
 1. Mabel Esther Watkins.
Born April 4, 1912.
Married Grady L. Freeman, Floydada, Texas, Feb. 2, 1929.
Children:
 1. Wanda Elizabeth. B. Feb. 21, 1930.
 2. Billy Estelle, B. May 2, 1932.
 3. James Lee, B. March 1, 1934.
7. Grover Cleveland Massie, Hamilton, Texas (Route No. 1).
Born December 26, 1883.
Married Zola Arnett, February 5, 1912.
Their Children:
 1. Bernard.
Born September, 1912.
 2. James Edward.
Born August, 1914.
8. James Lee Massie, Junction, Texas.
Born September 26, 1885.
Married Minnie Stephens, August 8, 1914, and had:
 1. James LeRoy Carlton Massie.
Born October, 1918.
9. Kate Edith Massie, Hamilton, Texas (Route No. 1).
Born October 2, 1887.
Married Jessie J. Wilson, August 31, 1908. Their only child, James Leslie, died at birth, July 5, 1909.
10. Allie Beatrice Massie, El Paso, Texas.
Born April 1, 1894.
Married G. Lawrence Cunningham, August 8, 1915, and had:
 1. George Russell Cunningham.
Born September, 1916.
 2. Billie Joe Cunningham.
Born December, 1930.
11. Gladys Earl Massie, Evant, Texas (Route No. 1).
Born November 10, 1897.
Married Allen M. Sparks, October 17, 1917, and had:
 1. Kenneth Allen Sparks.
Born May, 1926.

Children of Whitfield Chalk and Mary Fleming (continued):

6. Catherine Chalk.
Born May 25, 1857.
Died, date unknown.
Married W. S. Pickett.
Their children:
 1. Eva Pickett (married Mr. Oliver).
 2. Clifford Pickett, in Montana.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

3. Ernest Pickett, in Montana.
4. Mart Pickett (Mug), Houston, Texas.
5. Jack Pickett, California.
6. Katie Pickett.
7. Jefferson Davis Chalk.
Born February 11, 1859.
Died November 1, 1933, at Roaring Springs, Texas.
Married Allinie Hobbs.
Their children:
 1. Alfred Franklin Chalk.
Born October 15, 1882, Lampasas, Texas.
Married Ollie Finley, September 4, 1912.
One Child:
 1. Alfred Franklin Chalk, Jr.
Born June 15, 1914, Waco, Texas.
Married Marie Giles, December 26, 1936.
One Child:
 1. Nancy Elaine Chalk.
Born September 14, 1940, McAllen, Texas.
Note—Alfred Franklin Chalk, almost all I know of my family is, that many of them were restless, versatile, and lived in or near the frontiers, of the OLD WEST. My father was that type, rancher-farmer, of the Texas Plains.
 2. Ralph Whitfield Chalk.
Born August 7, 1885, Lampasas, Texas, and died December 27, 1909, Paducah, Texas. Unmarried.
 3. Ethel Alberta Chalk.
Born July 29, 1887, Lampasas, Texas.
Married Thomas Edward Long, January 1, 1908.
Their children:
 1. Charles Long, born July 3, 1913, Paducah, Texas.
Married Irene Bridge, December, 1933.
Their children:
 1. Charles Long, Jr. } born September 27, 1937
 2. Carl Long }
 3. Boyd Keith Long, born January 1, 1940.
 2. Ina Mae Long, born September 7, 1915.
Married J. B. Baird in 1939.
 3. Thomas Edward Long, Jr., born October 26, 1917.
 4. Wreathel (?) Long, born October 15, 1919.
 5. William Bryan Long, born June 15, 1926.
 4. Maude Melena Chalk.
Born July 28, 1889, Lampasas, Texas.
Married Middleton Eugene Long in 1910.
Their children:
 1. Pauline Long, born in August, 1911.
Married R. L. Armand in 1930.
 2. Dan Long (girl), born June 13, 1921.
 5. Jefferson Davis Chalk, Jr.
Married Catherine Neville, who was born September 8, 1896, Wolf City, Texas. He is now a teacher in Dallas Public Schools. Live at 1316 Canterbury Street, Dallas, Texas.
Their children:
 1. J. Neville Chalk, born August 3, 1921.
 2. Kittie Clare Chalk, born March 22, 1924.
 3. Jefferson Davis Chalk, III, born October 10, 1926, Wolf City, Texas.

6. Winnie Chalk.
Born November 22, 1894, San Angelo, Texas.
Married Ralph E. Long, November 30, 1924.
No children.
7. Ina Mae Chalk.
Born April 7, 1898, Brownwood, Texas.
Married J. E. Scoggins, 1921.
Their children:
 1. Lafrieda Scoggins, born April 20, 1922, Winters, Texas.
 2. J. E. Scoggins, Jr., born March 16, 1933, Winters, Texas.
 3. Ronald Scoggins, born June 7, 1924, Winters, Texas.
8. Haywood Collin Chalk who is in Dallas, in the Republic State Bank.
Born October 24, 1904, Paducah, Texas.
Married Edith Hayn, June, 1927.
One child:
 1. Collin Chalk, born March 14, 1930, Dallas, Texas.
9. Edwin Gladstone Chalk.
Born December 23, 1906, Paducah, Texas.
Married Nola Mae Renfro, December 23, 1928.
Their children:
 1. Carol Chalk (girl), born December 31, 1929, Roaring Springs, Texas.
 2. Warren Chalk, born July 19, 1932, Dallas, Texas.
 3. Michael Chalk, born March 1, 1939, Dallas, Texas.

Children of Whitfield Chalk and Mary Fleming (continued):

8. Jackson M. Chalk.
Born October 6, 1862, and died at Brenham, Texas.
9. Capt. Martin Whitfield Chalk.
Born May 29, 1864.
Living January 5, 1941.
Married Carolina Bernhard, August 9, 1893. She was born June 6, 1871, Austin, Texas. Her father was a Confederate Veteran. Captain Martin Whitfield Chalk joined the Rangers when he was 20, in 1884, under the administration of Governor John Ireland, and served through Governor Ross' time. He resigned in 1891, serving a little over seven years. When he resigned, he had been a captain for years in the State Ranger Service. He has always been proud that he rendered the State the service that he did, and the whole Chalk Family is proud of him for his service and because he was honored, by this country, in naming the town of Chalk, in Cottle County, for him.

Other members of the Chalk Family have also been honored in this manner. The author, who was born Minna Chalk, through her efforts had the place which had been named "Chalkton" in honor of her brother, who had lived, married and died there, changed to Otis Chalk, in Howard County. Mrs. Hyman's daughter, Anne Rose, has a town named for her in Live Oak County, and the town of Hyman, in Mitchell County, was named for Mrs. Hyman and her husband.

The place called Chalk near Matador, in Cottle County is twelve miles south of Paducah. Martin Whitfield Chalk built the first house, gin and other houses, and when a Post Office was called for it was named for him. That was in 1907. He later moved to Aransas Pass and now lives at McAllen, Texas.

His children are:

1. Thomas B. Chalk.
Born July 31, 1895.
Was in the World War and died April 26, 1926, in the Veterans Hospital in San Antonio.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

2. Carrol M. Chalk.

Born February 9, 1897.

Was in the Air Service during the World War. He helped to move the Kelly Field Mechanical School to Chanute Field, Illinois, and has been an instructor ever since. He is now Supervisor of the Motor Department, all instructors being under him.

Married Eva Lou Susdorf, May 29, 1924. She was the daughter of Henry Susdorf, a Banker, of Rantoul, Illinois.

They had one child:

1. Phyllis Ann Chalk.

Born October 13, 1926.

3. Helen Mary Chalk.

Born August 18, 1898.

Married William A. Potter, Jr., a World War Veteran, October 15, 1921. They live in Rosenberg, Texas.

Their children:

1. William A. Potter.

Born 1923.

2. Helen Bethe Potter.

Born 1925.

4. Clara Eva Chalk.

Born December 9, 1909.

Married John H. Tucker, a War Veteran, March 18, 1932. They live in Waco, Texas.

Their children:

1. John H. Tucker, Jr.

Born October 17, 1933.

Died April 17, 1934.

2. Thomas Martin Tucker.

Born August 31, 1935.

3. Suzanne Tucker.

Born April 28, 1941.

3rd Child of William Chalk and Elizabeth Williams:
Martha Chalk.

Born in 1812, Hertford County, North Carolina.

Married Gideon Smith and lived at Sulphur Springs, eight miles south of Belton, Texas.

Their children:

1. Will Smith.

Married Martha Rather and lived at Roundrock, Texas. No family.

2. John Wesley Smith

3. Mary Smith.

4. Bart Smith.

5. Cass Smith.

6. Vess Smith.

7. Andy Smith.

8. Alfred Smith.

9. Gabe Smith.

4th child of William Chalk and Elizabeth Williams:
Alfred Chalk.

Born in 1814, Hertford County, North Carolina.

Killed in Civil War, 1865.

Married Peggy Moore and lived in Maury County, Tennessee. Never came to Texas.

5th child of William Chalk and Elizabeth Williams:

William Roscoe Chalk.

Born August 28, 1816, Hertford County, North Carolina.

Died March 4, 1893, at Belton, Texas, and buried at Old Belton Cemetery, where many of his family are buried.

Married Frances Omsby Blackburn, born February 21, 1821 in Maury County, Tennessee and died April 25, 1875, in Belton, Texas, and was buried there. They married on September 27, 1838. Their marriage license is recorded on page No. 1 of the Maury County, Tennessee, Marriage License Rcds, and was issued on September 24, 1838, and the marriage was solemnized on September 27, 1838, and signed by Willie Ledbetter, P. E. of Methodist Episcopal Church. She was the daughter of Captain John Porter Blackburn and his wife, Nancy Churchwell. He fought with General Andrew Jackson in the War of 1812. Frances Omsby Blackburn was the granddaughter of Captain Ambrose Blackburn of Revolutionary fame and whose ancestor was Colonel Thomas Blackburn of Rippon Lodge, Virginia, (named after their home in England), eight miles from Mt. Vernon, where Colonel Blackburn was buried in 1758. Two of his daughters married two of the nephews of Colonel George Washington and are buried at Mt. Vernon by Washington's Tomb.

William Roscoe Chalk was taken when a child from North Carolina to Maury County, Tennessee, and came to Texas in 1851. He was ordained a Methodist Episcopal Minister. He had 502 acres of land on the head of Cathey's Creek, District No. 1, Tennessee. He entered this land in 1845. His father made the first entry of land in Lewis County, Tennessee. (See Roscoe Records, page 95.) He was named "Roscoe" for his mother's mother, Catherine Elizabeth Roscoe. At Bell County, Texas, he was appointed Home Guard during the Civil War in 1864. He was a Master Mason.

Children of William Roscoe Chalk and Frances Omsby Blackburn:

1. Robert Lewis Chalk.

Born August 25, 1841, Maury County, Tennessee.

Died July 7, 1914, San Antonio, Texas, and was buried in the Old Cemetery in Belton, Texas.

Married: 1st, Anne Margaret Butcher, August 3, 1870, in Camanche, Iowa. She was born in Camanche, Iowa, August 16, 1851, died December 25, 1891 and buried in the Old Belton Cemetery. Her family originally came from Randolph County, West Virginia. Anne Margaret Butcher's father was Edward G. Butcher, and his wife was Sarah Ann Wilson of Virginia. They were both descended from Honorable John Hart, a Signer of the Declaration of Independence from New Jersey, and traced their lineage back to royalty in a number of branches. One of the first to come over was Sir Warham St. Leger, who was a member of the House of Burgesses of Virginia in 1609. Governor Richard Bennett of Virginia was also an early ancestor.

Married 2nd, Sophia Walker Manning, January 21, 1897, at Killeen, Texas. She was born in Bastrop, Texas, January 22, 1862. And died at Killeen, Texas.

Robert Lewis Chalk was a lawyer by profession, receiving his law degree at Lebanon, Tennessee. He practiced law for many years in Belton, Texas, his home, after his marriage to Anne Margaret Butcher. He was a Mason, and both he and his wife were consistent members of the Methodist Church. For several years, after 1897, he was Mayor of Killeen, Texas. At Belton, Bell County, Texas, on November 18, 1861, at the age of 20, he enlisted as a private in the Civil War in Company "F", 6th Texas Infantry, under Captain H. E. Bradford, and was promoted to Corporal and then Sergeant. 1st Lieutenant of the Company was B. F. Church, 2nd Lieutenant was

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Levi Methvin, and 3rd Lieutenant was Mark A. Kelton. In the same Company were Dick and Porter Parks of Sparta, Texas, and Jesse Sutton of Nolanville, Texas. One Company was from San Antonio and had a German Band, with Wagoner as leader. The Regiment was organized at Victoria, Texas, about four miles out in a field under a big live oak tree with Colonel R. R. Garland as Commander. Here they drilled until the Spring of 1862, when they marched to Arkansas Post, Arkansas, arriving about September 1st. Grant, Sherman and almost the entire Army were there. Robert Lewis Chalk fought three days in the Battle of Arkansas Post and was captured January 11, 1863, when the Confederate Forces were defeated. He was taken to Camp Butler Prison, near Springfield, Illinois. This was a temporary prison built of planks, sixteen feet high, guarded by two lines of Sentinels. He and Billie Hartrick escaped by means of a ladder they had made. After his escape he joined the Missouri Volunteers, North Missouri, and was a 1st Lieutenant in Captain Marion West's Company. The Confederate Camp in Bell County is 122, according to information of Mr. Port Ellis, March 27, 1911.

Children of Robert Lewis Chalk and Anne Margaret Butcher, 1st wife:

I. Sarah Minna Chalk.

Born March 29, 1871, at Elk Falls, Kansas.

Married: 1st, William Thomas Scott, II, at the Methodist Church in Belton, Texas, on November 25, 1890. He was born March 12, 1858, at New Orleans, Louisiana, but his home was at Scottsville, Texas, where he was educated by governesses until he attended school in Toronto, Canada, and Emory & Henry College in Virginia. He took a course in law to please his mother. He died at Fort Worth, Texas, April 22, 1901.

William Thomas Scott, II, was a steward in the First Methodist Episcopal Church, was on the Board of the Polytechnic College in Fort Worth and was one of the five Directors of the Board of Trade in Fort Worth as well as being prominent in other fields. He was a very prominent and wealthy cattleman.

He was the son of Colonel William Thomas Scott, I, who was born in Mississippi in 1811 and came to Texas in 1834 from Holly Springs, Mississippi, and settled at Scottsville, Texas, where the old home still stands and where five generations of the entire family lies buried. The old spring flows as strong as it did a hundred years ago when Colonel Scott settled there. Colonel Scott gave the ground for the townsite of Scottsville, the Church, the Camp Meeting Ground, along with the school, school grounds and the cemetery. The cemetery is one of the most beautiful in Texas and is endowed by the late Mrs. P. Youree, a daughter of Colonel Scott. Many of the monuments came from Italy.

Colonel Scott was in the Senate of the Republic of Texas, a contemporary of Senator Dave Culberson, Senator Coke and others. He was Vice President of the Southern Pacific Railroad and refused the nomination for Governor. He owned many slaves and many sections of land over the state. His wife was Mary Rose, daughter of Colonel William Pinkney Rose, and her grandfather, Captain John Rose, was in the American Revolution. A beautiful tall marble shaft marks his grave at Scottsville, Texas.

Married: 2nd, Harry Hyman, at Fort Worth, Texas, March 22, 1906, in the palatial home of Mrs. Scott. Harry Hyman was the son of Colonel Henry Hyman and his wife, Sallie Polk Rayner, whose mother was Susan Polk Rayner, a Real daughter of the American Revolution, whose father

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

was Colonel William Polk of North Carolina and whose nephew James K. Polk, of Tennessee was President of the United States. He later took the bar examination in Texas, taking the 3rd highest honors. When Highland Park of San Antonio was organized, he was vice president. He bought the J. M. Dobie Ranch, extending in several South Texas counties and opened it up to settlement, where Anne Rose and Clegg are located. He also settled the H. S. Ranch in Mitchell County, where Hyman, Texas is located. Harry Hyman was born at Nesbitt, Mississippi, January 2, 1871. He took a law course and graduated from Columbia Law School in Washington, D. C. He died in San Antonio, Texas, December 2, 1934. He was buried in the family cemetery lot at Fort Worth, Texas. They had no children.

Children of Sarah Minna Chalk and W. T. Scott, 1st husband:

1. William Thomas Scott, III.

Born February 25, 1893, Colorado City, Texas.

Married: 1st, Lauraine Miller, December 12, 1916. No family.

2nd, Martha Williams, October 14, 1931, Goldfield, Nevada. She was born at Sparks, Nevada, November 24, 1907. They adopted a son and named him William Thomas Scott, IV, December, 1938. He was born October 31, 1938. They live at Fall Brook, California. They have one child, Martha Sara, born January 17, 1941.

William Thomas Scott, III, was educated in San Antonio Academy and San Antonio High School, Bingham Military School in Ashville, North Carolina, and attended Texas State University in Austin, Texas. He was a member of the Phi Gamma Delta Fraternity. He served in the World War. He was a 1st Lieutenant, Pursuit Pilot, attached to the U. S. Air Service, 1917-1918, in France.

2. Robert Chalk Scott.

Born July 20, 1894, Colorado City, Texas.

Married: 1st, Marie Teresa Mead, October 6, 1920, at San Luis Potosi, Mexico. She was born in London, England, and died March 16, 1934, San Luis Potosi, Mexico.

2nd, Eva Belle Lockett. She was born in San Angelo, Texas, June 3, 1908. They were married in Brownwood, Texas.

Robert Chalk Scott attended San Antonio Academy, graduated from Staunton Military School, Staunton, Virginia, and attended the Texas State University at Austin, Texas. He was a member of the Phi Gamma Delta fraternity. He served in the World War. Lieutenant, Philippine Constabulary, 2nd Lieutenant, 1915-16. Captain of Artillery, as flying observer. Children of Robert Chalk Scott and Marie Teresa Mead, 1st wife:

1. Terry Marie Scott.

Born July 19, 1921, San Antonio, Texas.

Married: 1st, Jimmie McHorse, at Brownwood, Texas.

They had:

1. Bobby Scott McHorse.

2nd, Carl Hilger, of the Air Service, at Brownwood, Texas, March 29, 1941.

3. John Pinckney Scott, III.

Born August 22, 1896, Colorado City, Texas.

Educated at Shreveport, Louisiana, Bondurant School in San Antonio, Texas, and St. Edward's University in Austin.

Married: 1st, Grace Irvin Ratcliff, at Scottsville, Texas, May 6, 1919. She was born in Summit, Mississippi, August 18, 1902, daughter of Clemarine Van Landingham Ratcliff, who was born in Gloster, Mississippi, August 9, 1871, and his wife, Emma Mary Teunisson, born in Summit, Mississippi, March 28, 1874. Her grandfather came from Amsterdam, Holland; her mother's name was Austin and she was born in Sabinetown, Texas; her father was Charles Edward Teunisson; her grandmother's name was Emma Sylvester, and she married Norris Austin, who was born in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; her great-grandmother married a Sylvester, and she was a Quaker, probably from Philadelphia. 2nd, Dorothy Jones, April 6, 1933, at the Laurel Heights Methodist Church, San Antonio, Texas.

John Pinckney Scott, III, served as a Captain in the Texas State Militia. He was a 2nd Lieutenant in the 9th Texas Infantry and resigned because of delay in getting this regiment in federal service. He was inducted into service at Camp Pike, Arkansas, went through Officer's Training School there and graduated as 2nd Lieutenant. He now lives at Oceanside, R. R. Box 108, California.

Children of John Pinckney Scott and Grace Irvin Ratcliff,
1st wife: All live in Shreveport, Louisiana.

1. John Pinckney Scott, IV.

Born January 27, 1920, Shreveport, Louisiana.

2. Gracen Irvin Scott.

Born March 31, 1921, San Antonio, Texas.

3. Clem Ratcliff Scott.

Born May 28, 1929, Shreveport, Louisiana.

2nd wife: Miss Dorothy Jones—April 6, 1933, San Antonio, Texas.

4. A son—Paul Alan Scott.

Born April 21, 1942, Oceanside, California.

4. Anne Rose Scott.

Born February 1, 1902, Fort Worth, Texas.

Married: 1st, John Blassingame Bowen, of Dallas, Texas, on November 5, 1919, at Giddings, Texas. They had one child, John Blassingame Bowen, Jr., born February 21, 1922, San Antonio, Texas, who attended Military School in San Antonio and is now in St. Edward's College in Austin.

2nd, William Adolph Heusinger, August 22, 1924, at the Laurel Heights Methodist Church, San Antonio, Texas. He was born October 20, 1898, in San Antonio, Texas, where they now live, on the Vance-Jackson Road. Cadet Naval Air Corps World's War.

Anne Rose Scott was educated at Miss Lewis' Private School and St. Mary's Hall in San Antonio, Texas, Mary Baldwin, Virginia, and Ward Belmont, Nashville, Tennessee.

Children of Robert Lewis Chalk and Anne Margaret Butcher, continued:

2. George Otis Chalk.

Born December 23, 1872, Elk Falls, Kansas.

Died December 6, 1938, Big Spring, Texas, where he is buried.

Married Mary Elizabeth Nunn, September 2, 1903. She was born April 19, 1875. Living in 1942.

George Otis Chalk was a Methodist, superintendent of Sunday School at Otis Chalk, Texas, where he lived and died. He became very wealthy from oil on his land and was the "Big Man" in his part of the country and the benefactor of the poor and needy. Both he and his wife were fine Christians, their home always being open to the Methodist Episcopal Ministers and their families and friends.

Their children:

1. Doris Elizabeth Chalk.

Born January 23, 1905, Big Spring, Texas.

Graduate of Southern Methodist University, Dallas, Texas.

Married Thurman Cole at the Chalk Ranch on September 2, 1925. He was born October 6, 1903. They had one son, John Otis Chalk, who was born December 16, 1926, at Big Spring, Texas.

2. Annie Ernestine Chalk.

Born August (Friday) 13, 1909, Chalk Ranch.

Graduate of Southern Methodist University, Dallas, Texas.

Married Albert Samuel McGehee January 9, 1936 at Chalk Ranch. He was born January 23, 1910 at Jacksboro, Texas. They live at Big Spring, Texas, and have one son, Albert Chalk McGehee, born March 30, 1937.

3. Robert Lee Chalk.

Born May 3, 1878, Fort Worth, Texas.

Died May 25, 1878.

4. William Edward Chalk.

Born December 17, 1879, Belton, Texas.

Died May 19, 1881, Belton, Texas.

5. Lelia Blanche Chalk.

Born January 2, 1883, Belton, Texas.

Living, May 1942.

She is a member of Laurel Heights Methodist Church, was educated at Fort Worth University, Kidd Key College, and is a graduate kindergartener. She is a D.A.R., Colonial Dame and member of the Conservation Society.

Married Robert Lee Dalton September 22, 1907, at Ashville, North Carolina. He was born in Patrick County, Virginia, April 12, 1877, and was reared at Winston-Salem, North Carolina, where he graduated from high school. He was assistant manager of R. G. Dun & Company in Knoxville, Tennessee, for 11 years. On moving to San Antonio, he became junior partner of the firm of Hyman & Dalton, Realtors. For two terms he was City Purchasing Agent of San Antonio, was assistant Vice President of the Central Trust Company and has been Vice President of the Terrell Dalton Mortgage Company for 11 years. He is a Baptist. They live in San Antonio, Texas, and have only one child:

1. Mary Chalk Dalton.

Born October 12, 1915, San Antonio, Texas.

She graduated from Brackenridge High School, attended Westmoreland College and Incarnate Word. She received her B. A. Degree in 1936 and her M. A. degree in 1938 from the University of Texas, Austin, Texas.

Married Hugh Bennett Ruckman, Jr., at San Antonio, Texas,

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

July 3, 1940. He was born April 15, 1911, Austin, Texas. The Ruckman family were pioneers of Karnes County, Texas, having settled there before the Civil War. Hugh received his B. A. Degree at the State University in Austin, and they now live at Houston, Texas.

Children of Robert Lewis Chalk and Sophia Walker Manning, 2nd wife:
(Note: Sophia Walker Manning had a daughter, Della, by her first husband, who married J. M. Gray, February 14, 1916 at Killeen, Texas.)

6. Nora Ethel Chalk (only child by this marriage).

Born August 19, 1898, Belton, Texas.

Married William Frederick Page. They live at Olney, Texas.

Their children:

1. Della Maye Page, born July 28, 1926.
2. Martha Josephine Page, born May 4, 1928.
3. James Frederick Page, born September 13, 1931.

Children of William Roscoe Chalk and Frances Omsby Blackburn:

2. John William Douglas Chalk.

Born May 27, 1842, Maury County, Tennessee. Brought to Texas with family in 1851.

Died June 7, 1912, Oklahoma.

Married Jennie Geneva Bell, August, 1865, in Texas. She was born November 2, 1846. They moved to Oklahoma, where she died May 10, 1927. All their children born in Belton, Texas.

Their children:

1. Emma Frances Chalk.

Born March 9, 1870, Belton, Texas.

Died November 2, 1897.

Married Julius Doss, October 2, 1895.

2. Nora Elizabeth Chalk.

Born December 26, 1872.

Died August 12, 1940.

Married Charles Thomas Johnson, June 14, 1891, at Belton, Texas. Lived at Belton, Texas. They had one child, Charles Thomas Johnson, Jr., who died in infancy.

3. Mary Lou Chalk.

Born June, 1874. Living at Phoenix, Arizona.

Married James Reagan, in Old Mexico.

Their children:

1. Marguerite Chalk.

2. Thelma Chalk.

3. Buster Chalk.

4. John Chalk.

Born December 2, 1876, Belton, Texas.

Died August, 1892.

5. Charlie Meyer Chalk.

Born January 14, 1877, Belton, Texas.

Died November 10, 1938.

Married: 1st, Pearl Fenchion Beall, 1904. She died in 1912. Their children:

1. John Leonard Chalk.

Born January 14, 1906, Carnegie, Oklahoma.

2. Robert Lee Chalk.

Born November 7, 1908.

Married Evelyn _____, August 10, 1936.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

3. Naomi Ethel Chalk.
Born February 27, 1910, Carnegie, Oklahoma.
Married Dick Berry July 10, 1936. Live at Houston, Texas.
2nd, Lessie Lee Allred, 1919.
Their children:
 4. Charles Wayne Chalk.
Born March 8, 1923.
 5. Winford Eldon Chalk.
Born July 3, 1925.
 6. Ralph Elroy Chalk.
Born August 25, 1926.
6. Daisy Chalk.
Born May 10, 1879, Belton, Texas.
Died October 17, 1937.
Married Ed Doss, October 2, 1895.
Their children:
 1. William Doss, lives in Denver, Colorado.
 2. Arthur Doss, died.
 3. Jessie Bell Doss, died.
 4. Gladys Doss.
Married J. A. Eisner, lived in California.
7. Ellie Chalk.
Born 1882, Belton, Texas.
Married Ed Doshier in 1898. Live in Durango, Colorado.
Their children:
 1. Eva Doshier.
 2. Nora Doshier.
 3. Patrick Doshier.
 4. Charlie Doshier.
 5. Nancy Doshier.
 6. Dorothy Doshier.
(Perhaps others).
8. Arthur Chalk.
Born in 1884, Belton, Texas.
Married Edna Mabry, lives in Tularosa, New Mexico. They have one child, name unknown.
9. Nannie Irene Chalk (lived at Tularosa, New Mexico, and Chickasha, Oklahoma.)
Born September 30, 1886, Belton, Texas.
Died April 29, 1917, at Chickasha, Oklahoma, where she was buried.
Married Carl Henry Butler March 24, 1903, Collinsville, Texas.
He was born in 1871 and died October 26, 1934, in Dallas, Texas, where he is buried.
Their children:
 1. Johnnie William Butler.
Born August 4, 1904.
Married Grace Mann, Durant, Oklahoma, November 30, 1932.
No family. Living in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.
 2. Jeannette Irene Butler.
Born August 28, 1906, lives at Duncan, Oklahoma.
 3. Carl Henry Butler.
Born November 20, 1907.
Married December 12, 1938, Ivill Katherine Graves.
Live in Dallas, Texas.
 4. Archie Lee Butler.
Born June 22, 1912.
Married Cornelia Ellen Rogers of Dallas, Texas, January 10, 1935. They live in Dallas.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Their children:

1. Clyde Butler.
Born January 3, 1936.
Died May 6, 1936.
2. Jennie Ruth Butler.
Born January 20, 1937.
3. Hubert Lee Butler.
Born January 27, 1939.

Children of William Roscoe Chalk and Frances Onsby Blackburn Chalk, continued:

3. Nancy Elizabeth Chalk.
Born September 4, 1847, Maury County, Tennessee.
Died April 11, 1923, Belton, Texas.
Married: *1st*, J. Taliferro Roberts, in 1861. He was born July 18, 1839, and died February 14, 1871, in Belton, Texas, where he was buried.
2nd, Charles F. Meyer, August 5, 1874. He was born December 12, 1849, in Germany (Reinhessen), and died September 7, 1878, Belton, Texas. Buried in the Old Belton Cemetery.

Children of Nancy Elizabeth Chalk and J. Taliferro Roberts, 1st husband:
All children born in Belton, Texas.

1. James R. Roberts.
Born March 22, 1863.
Drowned at Big Spring, Texas, June 17, 1888.
Single.
2. Clara Frances Roberts.
Born March 28, 1866.
Died October 12, 1883.
Married her cousin, Alonzo Roberts (son of Benton, brother to Taliferro), March 2, 1883. They had one child, Clara Ethel Roberts, born at Belton, Texas, September 2, 1883, who married Lewis Cox August 19, 1900. Their children:
 1. Lewis Alonzo Cox.
Born April 3, 1901.
Married Rose Lewis, October 15, 1930.
They have a son, Walter Lewis Cox, who was born November 22, 1935.
 2. Earl Morrison Cox.
Born April 15, 1903.
Married Nora Harkins July 13, 1925. They have one son, Earl Morrison Cox, Jr., born December 13, 1926.
 3. Tom Brown Cox.
Born April 6, 1905.
Married Irma Welch February 6, 1932.
Their children:
 1. Tommy Clifford Cox.
Born December 17, 1932.
 2. Stephen Bradley Cox.
Born May 26, 1936.
4. James Francis Cox.
Born October 1, 1907.
Married Hazel Cast November 13, 1926. He was band-master at Cameron, Texas. They had:
 1. Patricia Kay Cox.
Born November 1, 1938.
5. Halley Cox.
Born December 1, 1909.

6. Houghton Cox.
Born December 16, 1912.
 7. Martha Elizabeth Cox.
Born September 19, 1923.
 3. Rhoda Alice Roberts.
Born February 14, 1868.
Died February 14, 1882.
Single.
 4. Roxie Octavene Roberts (lives at Ft. Stockton, Texas).
Born February 22, 1870.
Married John L. Moore June 17, 1886, on H. S. Ranch, Mitchell County, Texas. He was born April 11, 1862, in Parker County. He died at Fort Stockton, Texas, in 1938. He served for many years as Tax Assessor in Pecos County.
Their children:
 1. Hayes Moore.
Died in New Mexico in 1938.
Married Azalee _____, had family.
 2. J. Elmer Moore.
Married Della _____, and had one son.
 3. Tom Moore of Fort Stockton, Texas.
Married Myrtle _____. No family.
 4. Jack Moore.
 5. William L. Moore.
 6. Joe Moore, of El Paso, Texas.
 7. Mrs. Josephine Buchanan, of Ft. Stockton, Texas.
 8. Mamie Moore.
Married: 1st, Johnny Martin. They had:
 1. Lee Martin.
 2. Walter Martin.
 3. Herbert Martin.
 2nd, C. F. Pitts, of Taylor, Texas.
- Children of Nancy Elizabeth Chalk and Charles F. Meyer, 2nd husband:
5. Charles Elmer Meyer.
Born September 9, 1875, Belton, Texas.
Died July 26, 1941.
Married Avis Bruce January 20, 1898, who is still living.
She was born June 5, 1880, in Coryell County, Texas.
Their children: (All born in Bell County, Texas).
 1. Charles William Meyer.
Born May 30, 1900.
Died August 29, 1929.
Married Mary Sue Blair, who died August 30, 1929.
Their children:
 1. Charlie William Meyer, Jr.
Born January 18, 1923.
 2. Francis Elmer Meyer.
Born June 12, 1926.
 3. Betty Lou Meyer.
Born May 2, 1928.
 2. Clarence Savilla Meyer, (lives in Iraan, Texas).
Born March 6, 1902.
Married Alta Braden, August 5, 1930. She was born September 5, 1906. They have:
 1. Jo Ann Meyer.
Born August 30, 1936.
 2. Jane Meyer.
Born December 19, 1937.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

3. Raymond Elmer Meyer.
Born January 30, 1908.
Married Cleo McGill March 17, 1928.
Their children:
 1. Richard Dow Meyer.
Born July 16, 1929.
 2. Raymond Frank Meyer.
Born March, 1932.
4. Cora Katherine Meyer.
Born June 1, 1919.
Married Ben L. Hessler.
They have:
 1. Alfred Lewis Hessler.
Born December 6, 1939, Austin, Texas.
6. Hattie Templeton Meyer.
Born October 17, 1877.
Married John McEwan. Living in Seattle, Washington.
Their children:
 1. Andrew McEwan.
 2. Jimmie (dead) McEwan.
 3. Frances (dead) McEwan.
 4. Gladys McEwan.
 5. Johnny McEwan.
 6. Margaret McEwan.
 7. Richard McEwan.

Children of William Roscoe Chalk and Frances Omsby Blackburn Chalk continued:

4. Virginia Octavene Chalk (lived at Belton and Comanche, Texas).
Born October 28, 1850, Maury County, Tennessee.
Died August 22, 1923.
Married William Taylor Lee, February 3, 1875, Belton, Texas, who was born March 25, 1849, in Franklin County, Tennessee, and died February 11, 1907. He was the son of Ed Lee of Belton, Texas.
Their children:
 1. Frank Zeuxes Lee.
Born December 2, 1875, Comanche, Texas.
Died June 5, 1940, California.
Married (Lolly) Helen Ilse, November 25, 1908, and lives in Los Angeles, California. She was born in Galveston, Texas, on February 4, 1884.
Their children:
 1. Helen Virginia Lee.
Born February 8, 1913, Los Angeles, California.
 2. Barbara Lee.
Born February 20, 1917.
 3. Elizabeth Jane Lee.
Born December 11, 1920, Austin, Texas.
 2. Jessa Lee.
Born April 25, 1877, Comanche, Texas.
Married Jordan Barney Ellis July 18, 1897. He was born October 7, 1872, in Montgomery County, Mississippi. They live in Brownwood, Texas.
Their children:
 1. Walter Lee Ellis.
Born July 31, 1898, Comanche, Texas.
Married Susie Brown, December 18, 1920. She was born September 5, 1902, at Brownwood, Texas.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Their children:

1. Juanita Elizabeth Ellis.
Born September 4, 1922, Brownwood, Texas.
2. Virginia Lee Ellis.
Born July 3, 1924.
2. Irene Ellis.
Born July 31, 1900, Comanche, Texas.
Married Harry T. McDow, May 20, 1922. He was born November 18, 1894, at Texarkana, Texas.
Their children:
 1. Harry Niles McDow.
Born June 28, 1923, Brownwood, Texas.
 2. Jeannine McDow.
3. Mamie Ellis.
Born August 5, 1902, Comanche, Texas.
Married Dr. Milton Blume.
4. Buna Ellis.
Born July 15, 1904, Comanche, Texas.
Married Paul Howard Kay, June 23, 1926. He was born November 17, 1901, at Proctor, Texas.
5. Melvin Jordan Ellis.
Born January 7, 1907, Comanche, Texas.
6. William Warren Ellis.
Born June 20, 1910, Comanche, Texas.
7. Carl Eugene Ellis.
Born December 20, 1914, Brownwood, Texas.
3. Edward Finch Lee.
Born October 11, 1878, Comanche, Texas, died October 6, 1929.
Married: 1st, Ada Poole, June 6, 1907. She was born March 4, 1879, at Ogden, Utah.
Their children:
 1. William Rulon Lee.
Born February 7, 1908, Ogden, Utah.
 - Twins { 2. Ruth Lee.
Born February 7, 1908, Ogden, Utah.
 3. Edward P. Lee.
Born May 8, 1909, Ogden, Utah.
 4. George Franklin Lee.
Born June 7, 1911.
Married: 2nd, Goldah Guirney, who was born in Cottonwood Falls, Kansas, date unknown.
Their children:
 5. Edward Finch Lee, lives in Illinois.
Born July 10, 1912, Mesa, Arizona.
 6. Charles Taylor Lee (adopted son).
Born July 2, 1914, Mesa, Arizona.
4. Lois Lee.
Born May 11, 1880, Belton, Texas.
Died May 23, 1881, Belton, Texas.
5. William Taylor Lee, Jr.
Born September 19, 1882, Belton, Texas.
Married March 31, 1909, Ada Kelley, and now lives in Los Angeles, California. She was born November 25, 1882.
Their children:
 1. William Taylor Lee, III.
Born December 4, 1910, Loraine, Texas.
 2. Frank Emerson Lee.
Born August 8, 1912, Demming, New Mexico.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

3. Dorothy Adalene Lee.
Born March 31, 1916, Hurley, New Mexico.
4. Katherine Edith Lee.
Born June 3, 1918, El Paso, Texas.
Died April 2, 1919.
6. Mary Octavene Lee.
Born February 2, 1885, Comanche, Texas.
Married S. Ernest Lanford on December 28, 1910. He was born on January 18, 1885, at Blanket, Texas. They now live at Stephenville, Texas.
Their children:
 1. Baby born March 15, 1913, died same day at San Angelo, Texas.
 2. Marianna Lanford.
Born June 8, 1914, Brownwood, Texas.
 3. William Ernest Lanford.
Born January 19, 1916, Lovington, New Mexico.
 4. Edwin Howard Lanford.
Born December 31, 1917, El Paso, Texas.
 5. Margaret Lee Lanford.
Born December 12, 1919, Astoria, Oregon.
7. Knox Lee.
Born February 5, 1887, Comanche, Texas.
Married February 4, 1911, Lee Kelley, who was born October 6, 1889, at Comanche, Texas. They now live in Marshall, Texas.
Their children:
 1. Bess Anita Lee.
Born July 13, 1912, Fort Worth, Texas.
 2. Knox Lee, Jr.
Born March 9, 1917, El Paso, Texas.
 3. Emerson Howard Lee.
Born February 23, 1921, Okmulgee, Oklahoma.
 4. Winifred Lee.
Born August 28, 1922, Marshall, Texas.
8. Byrd Lee.
Born October 2, 1889, Comanche, Texas.
Married Lawrence L. Lanford, December 24, 1911. He was born March 24, 1889. They live at Blanket, Texas.
Their children:
 1. Tressie Octavene Lanford.
Born February 13, 1912, Blanket, Texas.
 2. Don Lee Lanford.
Born April 21, 1914, Blanket, Texas.
 3. Herbert Rex Lanford.
Born October 6, 1915, Blanket, Texas.
 4. Robert Calvin Lanford.
Born March 29, 1918, Blanket, Texas.
 5. Finch Scott Lanford.
Born March 27, 1920, Blanket, Texas.
 6. Ruth Lanford.
Born July 2, 1925, Blanket, Texas.
 7. Samuel Taylor Lanford.
Born January 6, 1928, Blanket, Texas.
 8. Wanda Louise Lanford.
Born October 5, 1931.
9. Carl Lee (Captain A.E.F. 1918).
Born March 12, 1891, Comanche, Texas.
Married Lucy Elliott, July 17, 1919. She was born May 1, 1895, at

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Nokomis, Illinois. They live at 9849 South Hoyne, Chicago, Illinois.
Their children:

1. Carl Lee, Jr.
Born March 21, 1925, Chicago, Illinois.
2. Margery Lee.
Born October 22, 1929, Chicago, Illinois.
10. Homer Lee (Brady, Texas).
Born September 29, 1893, Comanche, Texas (A.E.F. 1918).
Married Annabelle Wilcoxson September 7, 1919. She was born on
September 12, 1895, at Moody, Texas.
Their children:
 1. Homer Chalk Lee.
Born February 19, 1922, Okmulgee, Oklahoma.
 2. Don Walter Lee.
Born April 20, 1924, Okmulgee, Oklahoma.
 3. Delila Mae Lee.
Born November 17, 1926, Brady, Texas.

Children of William Roscoe Chalk and Frances Omsby Blackburn Chalk con-
tinued:

5. Ellis Blackburn Chalk.
Born July 17, 1854, Belton, Texas.
Killed in a mine at Cloxide, Arizona, June 10, 1902.
Married Mrs. W. Bell. No family.
6. Mary Frances Chalk.
Born March 6, 1858, Belton, Texas.
Died March 11, 1926, Belton, Texas, and buried in the Old South Belton
Cemetery.
Married: 1st, James O. Thorp. He was born in 1851, died in 1878, in
Belton, Texas, and was buried in the old South Belton Cemetery.
Their children:
 1. Minna Thorp.
Died at age of 1½ years.
 2. Baby born and died same day.
Both children buried at Belton, Texas.

2nd, James Wesley Eli Gilliland, June 8, 1882. He was born
July 30, 1857, in Van Zandt County, Texas, and was killed
June 21, 1900, when his horse fell with him on the H. S. Ranch,
Mitchell County, Texas. He was manager of the ranch for
W. T. Scott. He was buried at Colorado City, Texas.

Their children: (All buried at Colorado City, Texas).

 3. Iola Ellis Gilliland.
Born May 5, 1883, H. S. Ranch.
Died March 10, 1886.
 4. Tom Green Gilliland.
Born December 7, 1884, H. S. Ranch.
Died August 9, 1885.
 5. Jimmie Gilliland.
Born January 30, 1890, H. S. Ranch.
Died January 24, 1891.
7. Valeria Katherine Chalk.
Born March 2, 1862, Belton, Texas.
Died April 18, 1935, Belton, Texas, and buried in the old South Belton
Cemetery.
Married John Henry Powers, March 12, 1879, Belton, Texas. He was born

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

December 8, 1858, Bastrop, Texas, and died in Belton, Texas, April 21, 1921. Buried in the old South Belton Cemetery.

Their children:

1. Mary Pearl Powers.

Born December 10, 1879, Belton, Texas, and living there in 1942.

Married Eugene Willard Foreman, Belton, Texas, November 3, 1897.

He was born January 7, 1876.

Their children:

1. Everett Roscoe Foreman (Overseas 1917-18).

Born September 29, 1898, Belton, Texas.

Married Maggie Manzanillo Williams, July 17, 1921. She was born October 4, 1900, Belton, Texas. They had:

1. Mary Catherine Foreman.

Born July 8, 1923.

2. Lois Velma Foreman.

Born May 11, 1900, Belton, Texas.

Married George Vaughn Hogwood August 31, 1919, at Belton, Texas. He was born December 10, 1895, at Temple, Texas.

Their children:

1. George Vaughn Hogwood, Jr.

Born September 21, 1920, Austin, Texas.

2. Eugene Willard Hogwood.

Born November 18, 1922, Houston, Texas.

3. Hugh Howell Foreman (Twin) (U. S. Navy 1918-21).

Born March 4, 1902, Belton, Texas.

Married Flossie Opal Van Valkenburg on September 15, 1925, at Los Angeles, California.

Their children:

1. Hugh Howell Foreman, Jr.

Born June 24, 1926, Los Angeles, California.

2. Geneva Gale Foreman.

Born September 16, 1928, Los Angeles, California.

4. John Harrold Foreman (Twin).

Born March 4, 1902, Belton, Texas.

Single.

5. Pearl Mozelle Foreman.

Born July 27, 1904, Belton, Texas.

Married Aubrey James Loyd, who was born November 4, 1902.

Their children:

1. Eva Maurine Loyd.

Born August 10, 1923, Dallas, Texas.

Married Percy Hiram Clayton, April 1, 1939.

Their children:

1. Shirley Jean.

Born February 26, 1940.

2. Margaret Ann Loyd.

Born June 7, 1925, Belton, Texas.

3. Mary Joyce Loyd.

Born July 2, 1926, Belton, Texas.

6. Valeria Imogene Foreman.

Born August 12, 1906, Belton, Texas.

Married Frank Joseph Green, December 23, 1929.

He was born January 30, 1906, at Cyclone, Texas.

Their children:

1. Frank Joseph Green, Jr.

Born February 24, 1931, at Belton, Texas.

2. Mary Josephine Green.

Born March 6, 1932, Burlington, Texas.

3. Betty Lois Green.
Born April 21, 1935.
4. Sandra Green.
Born May 12, 1940.
7. Madge Powers Foreman.
Born October 18, 1909, Belton, Texas.
Married Alfred Mathews December 27, 1931. He was born July 7, 1905, at Salado, Texas.
Their children:
 1. Alfred Gene Mathews.
Born April 15, 1937.
 2. Mary Annette Mathews.
Born May 30, 1940.
2. Nettie Omsby Powers.
Born January 25, 1881, Belton, Texas.
Married George Andrew Gott in 1897. They now live in Houston, Texas.
Their children:
 1. Mary Katherine Belle Gott.
Born July 6, 1898.
Married: 1st, Granville Roderick Page, September 8, 1918.
He was born January 27, 1893.
2nd, William Rufus Wilkerson, January 14, 1933.
He was born April 26, 1894.
 2. George Andrew Gott, Jr.
Born in 1901.
Married Dulcie Riddle October 21, 1924.
Their children:
 1. Abbott Theodore Gott.
Born August 25, 1925.
 2. George Andrew Gott, III.
Born September 14, 1931.
 3. Gerald Lee Gott (U. S. Navy 1918-22).
Born in 1903?
Married Morine Bland in 1923.
Their children:
 1. Geraldine
Born December 29, 1925.
 4. Robert Powers Gott.
Born 1907.
 5. Bradford Ellis Gott.
Born 1911.
 6. Richard William Gott.
Born 1913.
 7. Margaret Chalk Gott.
Born 1915.
3. James Henry Powers.
Born August 18, 1882.
Died September, 1882.
4. John Thomas Powers (lived in Los Angeles, California).
Born November 28, 1885, Belton, Texas. Died February, 1942.
Married: 1st, Bertha Dorethia Breuss. She was born August 25, 1888. They married on December 20, 1908, at Pleasanton, California.
2nd, Abbie Gale Weeden, who was born October 3, 1888, Omaha, Nebraska.
Children of John Thomas Powers and Bertha Breuss, 1st wife:
 1. Thomas Breuss Powers.
Born July 23, 1911, Belton, Texas.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Married Elsie Vida Peterson July 1, 1933, at Carson City, Nevada. She was born August 14, 1913, at Berkeley, Calif.

Children of William Roscoe Chalk and Francis Omsby Blackburn Chalk continued:

8. Florence Itaska Chalk.

Born December 21, 1864, Belton, Texas. Died May 14, 1942.

Lived at Matador, Texas.

Married John David Earnest in Mitchell County, Texas, July, 1883. He was born in Arkansas in 1857, and died August 3, 1913; buried in Plains, Texas.

Their children (born in Mitchell County, Texas):

1. David Pool Earnest.

Born November 1, 1884.

Died August 13, 1936, Carrizo, New Mexico. Buried at Lubbock, Texas.

Married Mamie Jones and lived at Plainview.

Their children:

1. Nell Ruth Earnest.

2. J. D. Earnest, Jr., deceased.

2. Mary Edith Earnest (lives in Los Angeles, California).

Born September 23, 1887, Mitchell County, Texas.

Married Mike Fronebarger, and they lived at Abilene, Texas.

Their children:

1. Angie Fronebarger.

2. Dixie Fronebarger.

3. David Fronebarger.

3. Joseph Porter Earnest.

Born March 8, 1889, Mitchell County, Texas.

Died December 24, 1930, and buried at Sudan, Lamb County, Texas.

Married Ara Hurst.

Their children:

1. William Earnest.

2. Rachel Earnest.

4. William Ellis Earnest (lives at Lubbock, Texas).

Born June 6, 1890, Mitchell County, Texas.

Married Myrtle Patton.

Their children:

1. W. E. Earnest, Jr.

2. Edith Earnest.

5. Richard Ware Earnest.

Born July 27, 1892, Stanton, Martin County, Texas.

Died November 17, 1910. Buried Plain, Yoakum County, Texas.

6. Lemuel Thomas Earnest.

Born September 24, 1894.

Died June 16, 1916. Buried at Plainview, Texas.

7. James Daniel Earnest (lives at Odessa, Texas).

Born July 25, 1896.

Married Eunice Vaughn.

Their children:

1. Evelyn Earnest.

2. Dave Earnest, Jr.

3. Pollyanna Earnest.

8. Mary Florence Earnest (lives at Matador, Texas).

Born February 19, 1898.

Married Bob Echols.

Their children:

1. Mary Echols.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

2. Dorothy Echols.
3. Bobbie Echols.
9. Lillian Belle Earnest (lives in Los Angeles, California).
Born November 19, 1899.
Married Claud Smith.
Their children:
 1. Frances Smith.
10. Katherine Frances Earnest (lives at Lubbock, Texas).
Born February 20, 1902.
Married Fay Bowen.
11. Wilks Earnest (twin).
Born in 1886.
Died in 1886.
12. Louis Earnest (twin).
Born in 1886.
Died in 1886.

6th child of William Chalk and Elizabeth Williams:

Thomas Anderson Chalk.

Born in 1818, Hertford County, North Carolina.

Died in the Confederate Army in St. Louis, Missouri.

Married and had two children:

1. Fletcher Brown Chalk.
2. A daughter who lived in Van Zandt County, Texas.

7th child of William Chalk and Elizabeth Williams:

Ira Ellis Chalk.

Born in 1820, Maury County, Tennessee.

Died August 15, 1872, Lampasas, Texas, where he is buried.

He was ordained Presiding Elder of the Methodist Episcopal Church at Stephenville, Texas, in 1868. He also preached for some years at Lampasas, Texas, his burial place. He owned land on the Lampasas River and had many horses. His brand was 77.

Married: 1st, Martha Phoebe Love Fleming. (Major Whitfield Chalk, a brother to Ira Ellis Chalk, married, Mary Flemming.) She was born December 29, 1832, and died July 23, 1859. She is buried in Killeen, Bell County, Texas, and in the lot with her are: 1. J. W. Fleming, born September 14, 1828, died May 6, 1856; 2. W. W. Fleming, born September 11, 1799, died July 2, 1867; 3. Elder W. J. Fleming, born April 19, 1824, died July 10, 1901; 4. Eliza J. Fleming, born December 14, 1841, died October 31, 1858; 5. William S. Fleming, born August 29, 1860, died February 4, 1885.

Children of Ira Ellis Chalk and Martha Phoebe Love Fleming, 1st wife:

1. Richard Bascomb Chalk (called Dick).
Married Minerva Fleming (or Brown).
Their children:
 1. Lillie Chalk (lived in Robert Lee, Texas).
 2. Ira Chalk.
 3. Edward Chalk.
2. Martin Chalk.
Died aged about 20. Single.
3. Pliny Chalk.
Married Fannie Gholson at San Saba, Texas.
Their children:
 1. Ace Chalk.
Dead.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

2. Ellis Chalk (called Deuce Chalk), Cloudcroft, New Mexico.
Married: 1st, Mallie Peck, who died in 1909. They had:
 1. Raymond Chalk.
 - 2nd, Miss Fisher, daughter of Mrs. Fannie Fisher of Weed, New Mexico.

Children of Ira Ellis Chalk and Malvina Cooksey, 2nd wife:

She was born October 18, 1855, died September 7, 1873, and was buried at Lampasas, Texas.

4. Nannie South Chalk.
Born December 2, 1861, Lampasas County, Texas.
Died in 1907, in Lampasas.
Married Don Freeman June 2, 1878, in Lampasas, Texas.
Their children:
 1. Mallie Freeman.
Born June 16, 1879.
Married Claud Bobo (deceased), and had one son born in Bell County, Texas.
 2. Ira Sylvanus Freeman.
Born in 1881, Lampasas, Texas.
Married in Albany, Texas. Died in Kansas City Mo. in 1919.
 3. Josephine Freeman.
Born in 1884, Lampasas, Texas.
Married a Mr. White, lived in California, and had two children, a boy and a girl.
 4. Lee Freeman.
Born in 1887, Lampasas, Texas.
Lives at Reno, Nevada.
 5. John Allen Freeman.
Born about 1889, Lampasas, Texas.
Lives at Reno, Nevada.
 6. Blandi Freeman.
Born in 1892, Lampasas, Texas.
Married Bill Hale and lived at Pecos, Texas. They were married 8 months, and she died in 1916.
 7. Zilla May Freeman.
Born in 1895, Lampasas, Texas.
Lives at Fort Worth, Texas.
Married Steve Ford at Toyah, Texas, in 1913. He was at one time in a bank at Big Spring, Texas. They had two boys and one girl. Their daughter, Zella May Freeman Ford, married a Mr. Thurman in Mexico City in 1932, and they live at Corpus Christi, Texas.
 8. Lillie Belle Freeman.
Born in 1899.
Married Tom Corey about 1920 and live in Texarkana, Texas. They have one daughter, Zilla Lou. She was born in El Paso, Texas.
 9. Francis Freeman.
Died in Big Spring, Texas, about 1903.
 10. J. W. Freeman.
Born in 1907.
5. Alice Lee Chalk.
Born July 22, 1863.
Died in 1897.
Married Joe Guimond at Lampasas, Texas.
6. John C. Cooksey Chalk.
Born about 1865.
Married Ada Clayton at Pecos, Texas, November 4, 1899.

Their children:

1. Eula Lee.
2. Ira Ellis.

The family lived at San Elizario, Texas.

7. William Walter Chalk.

Born April 9, 1867.

Died 1899. Single.

8. Lillie Adelia Chalk.

Born December 18, 1869.

Married Isaac Van Zandt McElroy October 30, 1889. Live at Pecos, Texas.

Their children:

1. Ernest Bertram McElroy (lived in El Paso, Texas).
Born September 30, 1890.
Married Betty White Lightfoot. Died October 18, 1918.

Their children:

1. Ernest Bertram McElroy, Jr.
Born January 7, 1900.
2. Earl Chalk McElroy.
Born November 4, 1893, Toyah, Texas.
Married Nellie May Gourley in 1925. Live at Alpine, Texas. No family.
3. John Curtis McElroy.
Born October 30, 1897, Toyah, Texas.
Married Myrtle Vest in 1921. No children.
4. Mary Van Zandt McElroy.
Born June 21, 1899, Odessa, Texas.
Married Robert William Coffey May 21, 1920, at Toyah, Texas.
They now live at Pecos, Texas.
Their children:
 1. Robert Hudnel Coffey.
Born in 1922.
 2. Mary Lillian Coffey.
Born in 1924.
5. William Walter McElroy (Toyah, Texas).
Born September 29, 1901, Odessa, Texas.
Married Mary Virginia Daniel in 1930.
Their children:
 1. William Walter McElroy, Jr.
Born in 1931.
 2. Georgia Ann McElroy.
Born in 1935.

They have a ranch at the Davis Mountains.

6. Lillian McElroy.

Born November 29, 1905, Toyah, Texas.

Married Edwin Otis Finley at Toyah, Texas, November 25, 1926.
He was born at Fort Davis, Texas, November 27, 1894. He died in July, 1939.

Their children:

1. Edwin Curtis Finley.
Born November 6, 1927.
 2. Otie Bud Finley.
Born August 8, 1929.
 3. Mary Lee Finley.
Born October 3, 1932.
7. Robert Henry McElroy.
Born May 21, 1907.
Married Jessie May Yates in 1933. No family.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

8. Jack Murrah McElroy.
Born July 17, 1911, on ranch in Davis Mountains.
He is single and lives in El Paso, Texas.
9. Annie Ledbetter Chalk.
Born Lampasas, Texas, lives in Toyah, Texas.
Married William Thomas Duncan July 29, 1899 (another record gives the date as July 31, 1889).
Their children:
 1. Alice Zillah Duncan.
Born September 24, 1890, Lampasas, Texas.
Married Albert Braxton Tinnin. They live at Toyah, Texas.
 2. James Clyde Duncan.
Born December 2, 1894, Fort Davis, Texas.
Married Rena Jane McCutchin at 7 Ranch in Jeff Davis County, Texas, on October 3, 1918.
Their children:
 1. James Clyde Duncan, Jr.
Born August 4, 1920, at Fort Davis, Texas.
 2. Margaret Elizabeth Duncan.
Born June 1, 1922, 7 Ranch, Jeff Davis County, Texas.
 3. William Beaurogard Duncan.
Born January 23, 1924, 7 Ranch, Jeff Davis County, Texas.
 3. William Keeseey Duncan.
Born November 27, 1897, Toyah, Texas.
Married Jewell Frost, June 1926. They have one child:
 1. Mildren Delores Duncan.
Born August 6, 1930, Pecos, Texas.
 4. Aubrey Shrock Duncan.
Born October 30, 1901, Toyah, Texas.
Married Anne Frost.
10. Albert Whitfield Chalk.
Born August 15, 1873.
Lived in Brawley, California.

9th child of William Chalk and Elizabeth Williams:

Josiah Askew Chalk (called Joe).

Born in 1825, Maury County, Tennessee.

Died in 1864, Brenham, Washington County, Texas. He came to Bell County, Texas, in 1848 or 1849.

Married Margaret Wylie, daughter of J. M. Wylie, of Tennessee. She married a second husband, Joe Tom.

Children of Josiah Askew Chalk and Margaret Wylie:

1. Adwilla Chalk.

Born in Tennessee.

Family moved to Bell County, Texas, when she was a baby. At the age of 10, the family moved to Brenham.

Married John G. Rankin, of Brenham, Texas, a newspaper man and proprietor of the Brenham Banner for many years. Adwilla died and he married a second time and raised a large family.

He and Adwilla both are buried in Brenham.

Their children:

1. Lou Rankin.
Died when young.
2. Edd Rankin.
Died at Brenham, Texas.
Had three sons.

2. Dulaney Joe Chalk.
Born in 1852. Bell County, Texas.
Died May 25. 1920, La Grange, Texas.
Married Agnes L. Rehman, at La Grange, Texas. She was born at Rutgersville, Texas, in 1859.
Their children:
 1. Ben Christian Chalk (living at La Grange, Texas).
Born in 1876.
Married Lottie Sampe.
Their children:
 1. Earl Chalk.
Living in Illinois.
 2. Joe Dulaney Chalk.
Born in 1878, Flatonia, Texas.
Married Pauline Nollkaemper.
Their children:
 1. Vastine Chalk.
 2. Lottie Chalk.
 3. Myrtle Chalk.
Married Holloway Waelder.
 4. Grace Chalk.
Married a Mr. Hillery.
 5. Pauline Chalk, single.
 6. Dulaney Chalk, single.
 3. Rus Henry Chalk.
Born in 1880, Brenham, Texas.
Living in Del Rio, Texas, in 1936.
Married: 1st, Inez Stephenson.
2nd, Una Simmons, at Bell County, Texas.
Children of Rus Henry Chalk and Inez Stephenson, 1st wife:
 1. George Dulaney Chalk, Sonora, Texas.
Married Clifton Pfister. Had a family.
 2. Iris Inez Chalk, Sonora, Texas.
Married Dave L. Locklin.
 Children of Rus Henry Chalk and Una Simmons, 2nd wife:
 3. Rus Henry Chalk.
 4. Jessie Ray Chalk.
4. Frank Edward Chalk.
Born in 1883.
Died April 30, 1936, in Shreveport, Louisiana.
Married Marie Tayloc. No family.
5. Robert Lee Chalk.
Born in 1885.
Living in Rising Star, Texas, in 1936.
Married Eva Scoval and had two children.
6. Emma Marguerite Chalk (Del Rio, Texas).
Born in 1887.
Married Joe Bradford and had one daughter, Emogine.
7. Annie B. Chalk.
Born in 1892.
Married William C. Steffins and lives at Kingsville, Texas. No family.
8. Tennessee Chalk.
Born in 1895 — dead.
Married Joe D. Roensch. They lived in Houston, Texas.
No family.
9. Agnes Chalk.
Born in 1900.
Married Junius C. Ballard. They live in Houston, Texas.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Their children:

1. Jack Ballard.
2. Junius C. Ballard, Jr.
10. Faye Grace Chalk.
Married A. V. Smith, and have two children. They live at La Grange, Texas, and her mother lives with them.

Children of Margaret Wylie, widow of Josiah Chalk, and Joe Tom, her second husband:

1. Eddie Tom.
2. Lou Tom.
Married a Mr. Edwards at San Saba, Texas. She is now dead.
3. Foster Tom.
4. Jimmie Tom.

10th child of William Chalk and Elizabeth Williams: 1st wife.

John Wesley Chalk.

Born February 20, or October 20, 1826, Maury County, Tennessee.

Died October 10, 1907, at Pilot Point, Texas, where he was buried.

Married: 1st, Rowena E. Ricketts, April 4, 1849. She died June 11, 1852.

2nd, Margaret Elizabeth Cummings on August 6, 1854. She was born November 10, 1828, and died March 6, 1881.

3rd, Margaret B. Adams, on May 17, 1882. She died December 18, 1916. They had 1 son, Atticus Davis Chalk, who died in infancy.

John Wesley Chalk states in a letter that the family moved from North Carolina in 1821 to Maury County, Tennessee. He served through the war with Mexico in a Tennessee Regiment. He embraced religion and joined the Methodist Episcopal Church in 1840, came to Texas in 1851, and was admitted on trial into the Texas Conference at Bastrop, Texas, Christmas week in 1852. He was licensed to preach in 1852 and was received the same year into the Texas Conference. He was at the organization of the Trinity, now North Texas Conference, was appointed to the Red Oak Mission, which embraced that district of country lying between Dallas and Waxahachie, and settled portions of Denton and Tarrant. In the fall of 1854 he was transferred to the East Texas Conference at Tyler, and then was appointed to the Bonham circuit. In 1858 he traveled the Athens circuit and was ordained Elder on November 14. In 1866 he was ordained deacon at Marshall by Bishop Pierce. He served at Jacksonville, Honey Grove, Greenville, Denton, Dallas and McKinney Districts. He preached in Fort Worth when it was a Fort, and he was the first minister to preach there. A tablet to his memory is now in the First Methodist Episcopal Church of Fort Worth, Texas.

Children of Reverend John Wesley Chalk and Margaret Elizabeth Cummings, 2nd wife:

1. Sam Lane Chalk.

Born June 1, 1855, Pilot Point, Texas, on "Old Chalk Farm."

Died June 1, 1929, DeKalb, Texas. Buried in San Antonio, Texas.

He was Deputy U. S. Marshal at Fort Worth, Texas and was later a surveyor. (Note: It was this member of the family who claimed we were Quakers, having gotten this information from his father who had done research work for the Chalk family. The Saxon name could have been "Chalker" and the "er" dropped in England. From the severe, strict lives of the older ones, it is very probable we were originally Quakers, and Quakers are found in County Kent, England, where it is thought we came from. When they settled in North Carolina, it was near a Quaker settlement. This still carried out the belief that we were Quakers.

Married: 1st, Josie Brown.

Their children:

1. Mary Ellis Chalk.

Born June 18, 1881, Calahan, Texas.

Lives in Abilene, Texas.

Married J. B. Crowley.

Their children: all in state of Colorado.

1. Ila May Crowley, Pagoso Springs, Colorado.

Born September 22, 1903.

Married Evert Duncan (?) 1925.

Children:

1. Charles, age 13.

2. Geraldine, age 10.

2. Wilbur Crowley.

Born October 29, 1905, died August, 1931. Single.

3. Gussie Louise Crowley.

Born June 15, 1907.

Married Edward Dale.

Children:

1. Ivan Dale, age 10.

2. Mary Ellen Dale, age 8.

3. Baby, age 1.

4. J. B. Crowley, Jr.

Born August 17, 1909.

Married and has one child 5 years old.

- Twins {
5. Willis Crowley.
Born November 6, 1913.
Married and has a daughter 5 years old.
 6. Wilton Crowley.
Born November 6, 1913, died August 1936.

2. Bessie Allen Chalk.

Born August 6, 1883, Seymour, Texas.

Living at 716 North Estrella Street, El Paso, Texas.

Married Joseph Perry Crowley, March 15, 1900.

Their children:

1. Burnett Chalk Crowley.

Born November 28, 1903.

Living at 1922 Cypress Avenue, Los Angeles, California.

Married Margaret Jackson, November 26, 1927, in California.

Their children:

1. Burnett Crowley, Jr., age 13.

2. Bessie Sue Crowley, age 6.

2. Virgie Lee Crowley.

Born February 21, 1906, died December 18, 1919. Single person.

3. Anna Belle Crowley.

Born June 23, 1908.

Living at 716 North Estrella Street, El Paso, Texas.

Married Homer Rose, November 5, 1925.

Children:

1. Homer Allen Rose, age 15.

2. Billie Dale Rose, age 13.

- Twins {
4. Allen Dale Crowley.
Born June 23, 1908.
Living at Box 193, Littlefield, Texas.
Married Geneva Pettigrew, July 17, 1931.

Children:

1. Forestine Crowley, age 9.

2. Iva Ruth Crowley, age 8.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

5. John Bernard Crowley.
Born June 25, 1910.
Living in Highland, Texas, Box 859.
Married Jonnie F. Howell, August 31, 1929.
Children:
 1. Morna Beth Crowley, age 6.
 2. James Brice Crowley, age 2.
 6. Bessie Mac Crowley.
Born March 17, 1912.
Living at 2122 19th Street, Lubbock, Texas.
Married Stuart V. Champlin June 6, 1935.
 7. Joseph Perry Crowley, Jr.
Born April 3, 1920. Single.
 3. Elizabeth Hall Chalk.
Born October 30, 1885.
Married Joe Cotula and lives at 201 Thompson Place, San Antonio, Texas.
They had:
 1. Bettie Jean.
Born July 24, 1930.
 4. John Bernard Chalk.
Born January 4, 1888.
Died July 27, 1940.
Married Florence Schreiner.
They had:
 1. J. B. Chalk.
Married Joyce English.
- Sam Lane Chalk married, 2nd, Margaret Coleman. She was born December 10, 1874, Lauder, Iowa. In 1941 she was living at 112 Beatrice Street in San Antonio, Texas.
- Children of Sam Lane Chalk and Margaret Coleman, 2nd wife:
5. Homer Carlyle Chalk.
Born December 22, 1893, Matador, Texas.
In 1941 living at 531 Thompson Place, San Antonio, Texas.
Married Annie Pruitt January 10, 1917. She was born October 26,
Their children:
 1. Carlyle Lane Chalk.
Born October 13, 1917.
Died October 9, 1920.
 2. Doris Chalk.
Born March 25, 1920.
Married Curtis Stuart February 16, 1938.
 3. Homer Sam Chalk.
Born March 9, 1923.
 4. Zella Ann Chalk.
Born September 4, 1926.
 5. David Pruitt Chalk.
Born April 13, 1930.
Died June 16, 1941.
 6. James Richard Chalk.
Born June 21, 1936.
 6. Zella Idell Chalk.
Born May 17, 1895.
Died June 30, 1910.
 7. Richard Coleman Chalk (Dixie) adopted son.
Born De Kalb, Texas.

Children of Rev. John Wesley Chalk and Margaret Elizabeth Cummings, 2nd wife:

2. Allie Chalk.

Born May 20, 1860, Athens, Texas.

Living in Dallas, Texas.

Married Reverend James W. Hill, M. E. Minister, June 30, 1876. He was born in 1854 in Searcy, Arkansas, and died in 1920; buried in Dallas, Texas.

Their children:

1. Homer Chalk Hill.

Born May 20, 1878, Collinsville, Grayson County, Texas.

Living in Dallas, Texas.

Married Ida Keller, of Farmersville, Texas, in 1902.

They had:

1. Fred Keller Hill.

Born March 4, 1906.

2. Horace Neeley Hill.

Born August 31, 1881, Pine Forest, Hopkins County, Texas.

Died February 22, 1920.

Married Anne Lucile Jones in 1907.

Their children:

1. Dorothy Singer Hill.

Born December 3, 1910, San Angelo, Texas.

Married Ralph Stacy in 1936. They live in San Antonio, Texas. No family.

2. Catherine Clare Hill.

Born March 16, 1913, Wichita Falls, Texas.

Married Robert B. Watkins, Topeka, Kansas, November 12, 1938.

3. Lucile Anne Hill.

Born September 8, 1920.

Died May 24, 1924, San Antonio, Texas.

3. James Welch Hill, Jr.

Born March 10, 1884, McKinney, Collins County, Texas.

Living in Dallas, Texas.

Married Adylin Kennedy, Dallas, Texas, October 17, 1910.

She was born September 19, 1888.

No issue.

4. Paul Amineus Hill.

Born July 10, 1888, Greenville, Hunt County, Texas.

Living in Glen Rose, Texas.

Married: 1st, _____

2nd, Mrs. Susie (Bean) Jones. No issue.

5. Ben Alderson Hill.

Born October 19, 1894, Dallas, Texas.

Living in Dallas, Texas.

Married: 1st, Irene _____

2nd, Margaret Clark.

Their children:

1. Margaret.

2. Frances.

3. Emma Chalk.

Born September 30, 1863, Tarrant County, Texas.

Died December 15, 1936, Seymour, Texas.

Married George McCluskey.

Their children:

1. Betty McCluskey (deceased).

Married Mr. Adkins.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Their children:

1. George Adkins.
2. Jim Chalk Adkins.
3. Thomas Adkins.
4. Connie Adkins.
2. Myrtle McCluskey (deceased).
3. Margaret McCluskey (lives in Seamore, Texas).
4. Louis McCluskey (Mrs. Louis McCluskey lives in Victoria, Texas).

Children of Rev. John Wesley Chalk and Margaret Elizabeth Cummings, 2nd wife:

4. John William Chalk.

Born August 6, 1865.

Died September 30, 1929.

U. S. Marshal, Dallas, Texas. Family raised in Roaring Springs, near Matador, Texas.

Married Mary E. Collett in 1884. She lives at 5424 Goodwin Street, Dallas, Texas.

Their children:

1. Allie Chalk.

Married Roy Burleson and lives at Matador, Texas.

Their children:

1. Selbia Burleson.
2. Adelle Burleson.

2. Selbia Chalk.

Married T. Marvin Cullen, Jr., of Dallas, Texas.

3. Verne Chalk.

Married Russell Allen, no children.

4. Dura Chalk, single.

5. Maria Chalk.

Married Frank R. Ramsey.

6. Victor Chalk.

Married Mavitt Cooper.

Their children:

1. Mary Chalk.
Married Paul Merton.
2. Mozelle Chalk.
Married George Delvill.

7. Walter A. Chalk.

Born April 4, 1895, Matador, Texas.

Married Elma Rutledge October 24, 1917. She was born October 15, 1897, in Smithland, Lincoln County,

Tennessee. They had:

1. John Rutledge Chalk.

Born May 24, 1921, Paducah, Cottle County, Texas.

5. Allen Hughes Chalk.

Born July 25, 1867, Pilot Point, Texas.

Died April 22, 1905, La Luz, New Mexico.

Married Zula Munday (she married a second husband, James Honey, and had one son named James Honey, Jr.

Their children:

1. Allen Hughes Chalk, Jr.

Born August 29, 1895, Abilene, Texas.

Married: 1st, Betty Barhydt.

2nd, Blantie Hopkins, in 1931.

Children of Allen Hughes Chalk, Jr. and Betty Barhydt, 1st wife:

1. Virginia Mary Chalk.

Born January 1, 1914.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Married Fred Brittain, and lives at Fon du Lac, Wisconsin.

Their children:

1. Freddie Brittain.
2. Jean Brittain.

2. Janie Chalk.

Married: *1st*, George Wallace, and lived at Albuquerque, New Mexico.

2nd, Riley Reynolds.

Janie Chalk and George Wallace had:

1. James Wallace.

3. Mamie Chalk (lived at LaVert).

Married: *1st*, Harry Spurling.

2nd, Angelo d'Angelo.

3rd, Ralph Johnson. No children.

Children of Allen Hughes Chalk, Jr. and Blantie Hopkins, 2nd wife:

4. Hugh Thomas Chalk.

Children of Rev. John Wesley Chalk and Margaret Elizabeth Cummings, 2nd wife:

6. Arminius Ira Chalk.

Born June 19, 1876.

Died March 6, 1881.

11th child of William Chalk and Elizabeth Williams:

Sarah Chalk.

Born in 1828, Maury County, Tennessee.

Died Hood County, Texas.

Married: *1st*, John Whisenhunt.

2nd, Andy Dodson.

Children of Sarah Chalk and John Whisenhunt, 1st husband:

1. Billy Whisenhunt.

2. John Whisenhunt.

Married Martha Middleton, his cousin.

Children of Sarah Chalk and Andy Dodson, 2nd husband:

3. Sissy Dodson.

4. Sally Dodson.

5. Mary Dodson.

6. Drew Dodson.

7. Jerome Dodson.

12th child of William Chalk and Elizabeth Williams, 1st wife continued:

James Anderson Chalk.

Born 1830, Maury County, Tennessee.

Died 1839, Maury County, Tennessee.

13th child of William Chalk and Elizabeth Williams Chalk:

Newton Fletcher Chalk.

Born 1831. Died in infancy.

14th child of William Chalk and Elizabeth Williams: 1st wife.

Catherine Jane Chalk.

Born September 16, 1833, Maury County, Tennessee.

Died July 19, 1870, at Belton, Texas, where she is buried in the old South Belton Cemetery.

Married: *1st*, James E. Gilliland, in 1853. He was born in 1817 and died in 1856 in Van Zandt County; he was buried at Grand Saline, Texas.
2nd, Rev. John Fletcher McMillon, born about 1826, in Tennessee. He died in Callahan County, Texas, January 1882 and was buried at Bell Plains, Texas. He was an ordained Methodist Minister.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

NOTE: James E. Gilliland, first husband of Catherine Jane Chalk whose father was Eli Gilliland, came from Southeast Tennessee, having lived near Memphis. Eli Gilliland had three sons: (1) Sammy Gilliland, (2) John T. Gilliland, and (3) James E. Gilliland. Eli Gilliland served as a soldier in 1812 under General Jackson and later rendered military service in the Mexican War under General Taylor. Eli came to Texas about 1826, at which time the State was under Mexican rule. He obtained a Land Grant from the Mexican Government which he located in Angelina County, Texas, consisting of a league and a labor of land amounting to 4,782 acres, the usual amount given to heads of families who settled here. He lived in Franklin, Tennessee, when he enlisted in the War of 1812, and later in Warren County. Eli's first wife was Keziah Haynie. Their children were:

1. (Twin) Mary Keziah Gilliland.
Married Sam Sayers.
2. (Twin) Sammie Gilliland.
Married Miss Townsend, had a family, and lived in San Augustine, Texas.
3. John T. Gilliland.
Married Rebecca Monteith, Angelina County, Texas.
She was buried at Granbury, Texas.
Their children:
 1. Jessie Eli Gilliland.
Married Lolette Tanner.
Their children:
 1. Eva Gilliland.
 2. Perry D. Gilliland.
 3. Samuel H. Gilliland.
 4. Rexie Gilliland.
 5. William Eli Gilliland.
 2. Billie Gilliland.
Born March 10, 1850.
Married Martha Jane Jackson, and lived in Baird, Texas.
Their children:
 1. Vida Gilliland.
 2. Verda Gilliland.
 3. Alice Gilliland.
 4. Jessie Gilliland (deceased).
 3. James Gilliland.
Died on Ranch, single.
 4. Cap. Gilliland.
Married Nettie -----.
Their children:
 1. Royce Gilliland.
 2. Jack Gilliland.
 5. Mary Ann Gilliland.
Married W. P. Brightwell.
Their children:
 1. Hattie Brightwell.
 2. Jennie Brightwell.
 3. W. P. (Nick) Brightwell, Callahan County, Texas.
 6. Fannie Gilliland.
Married John Iley McWhorter. No family.
 7. Jennie Gilliland.
Married John Baum and had a family.
4. Haynie Gilliland.
Lived in Callahan County.

Married and had:

1. Jennie Gilliland.
2. Sam Gilliland.
Married Lennie Rawlins. Coleman, Texas.
Had six children.
3. W. E. Gilliland (Churnhead), Editor, Baird, Texas. Deceased.
Established the Baird Star in 1887, Baird, Texas, of which his daughter, Eliza Gilliland, was Editor and Publisher after his death.
Married Dixie Windham.

Their children:

1. Fannie Gilliland.
Married Mr. Price, Van Horn, Texas.
 2. Eliza Gilliland.
Single.
Editor Baird Star.
 3. John Gilliland, single.
 4. Clara Gilliland.
Married Mr. Henry and had a family.
 5. Ellen Gilliland, single.
 6. Elisha Gilliland, single.
 7. Haynie Gilliland, Associate Editor, Baird Star.
And two others.
5. James Eli Gilliland.
Born in 1817.
Died in 1856 in Van Zandt County and was buried in Grand Saline, Texas.
Married Catherine Jane Chalk. She was born September 16, 1833, Maury County, Tennessee. She died July 9, 1870, Belton, Texas, and was buried in South Belton Cemetery. James Eli Gilliland was her first husband (see family), and her second husband was John McMillon (see family).
 6. Louisa Gilliland.
Married Mr. Martin, Stephenville, Texas, and had a family.
 7. Polly Gilliland.
Married Mr. Barksdale and had a family, Eastland County, Texas.
 8. Mary Gilliland.
Married Mr. Odell, Van Zandt County, Texas.
They had three children.
James Eli Gilliland obtained two grants of land, one a Mexican Grant in Angelina County, Texas, and another Military Grant in Nacogdoches, Texas. He served in the Texas Revolution.

Children of Catherine Jane Chalk and James Eli Gilliland, 1st husband:

1. William Haynie Gilliland.
Born September 16, 1854, Van Zandt County, Texas.
Died January 25, 1893, Abilene, Texas, where he was a Banker.
Married Jennie Bell Hill, who was born February 14, 1858, in Shelby County, Kentucky. She was still living in May, 1940.
Their children:
 1. Mary Blanch Gilliland.
Born August 29, 1881.
Married William Colby McDaniel, who was born May 14, 1875. Live at Hawley, Texas, and have no children.
 2. Johnnie He Gilliland.
Born October 21, 1883.
Married Julia Neal.
Their children:

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

1. Elizabeth Gilliland.
Married a Mr. Whittaker and had one daughter.
2. John William Gilliland.
Married Mary -----
3. Emma Clarendon Gilliland.
Born April 18, 1886.
4. Willie Josephine Elizabeth Gilliland.
Born October 10, 1899.
3. Clara Gilliland.
Married Arthur Calvin Sides, who lived at Abilene, Texas, and is now dead.
Their children:
 1. Arthur Clarendon Sides.
Born September 26 or 29, 1908.
He has a daughter, Sara Ann, born February 4, 1938.
 2. Dorothy May Sides.
Born February 11, 1913.
Married Clyde Dorset. No family.
 3. Haynie Calvin Sides.
Born January 7, 1917.
Married Charlotte Foster.
Have a son born December 2, 1939.
 4. Jay Sides.
Born January 1, 1918.
Married Mildred Lauson.
2. Keziah Elizabeth Gilliland.
Born October 24, 1855, Van Zandt County, Texas.
Living in April, 1942.
Married Christopher Columbus Edwards at Granbury, Texas, February 10, 1876. He was born December 16, 1840, in Georgia. He died November 18, 1913, in Abilene, Texas. His first wife was Mary Corn, and they had one daughter, Ora, who was born in Abilene, Texas, June 23, 1870, died in Abilene, Texas. She married Baylor Crawford, a U. S. Marshal, and had three daughters, Ruth, Pearl and Quay Crawford.
Children of Keziah Elizabeth Gilliland and Christopher Columbus Edwards:
 1. Pearl Edwards.
Born January 3, 1878, Hood County, Texas.
Died November 22, 1888, Abilene, Texas.
 2. Roy Thomas Edwards.
Born August 2, 1880, Callahan County, Texas.
Married Vera Aycock at Anson, Texas.
Their children:
 1. Roy Errol Edwards.
Born September 4, 1907.
Married Catherine Cloud.
 2. Kenneth Eldon Edwards (called Ted).
Born September 17, 1909.
Married Mildred Horton.
 3. Wayne Everett Edwards (called Jack).
Born August 2, 1911.
 4. Valree Edwards.
Born January 11, 1913.
Married J. C. Rainwater and had one daughter, Jane Rose.
 5. Vendell Edwards.
Born May 12, 1916.
Married A. B. Clark and had one son, Len.
 6. Susanne Edwards.
Born October 10, 1924.

3. Haynie Everett Edwards.
Born January 5, 1890, Abilene, Texas.
Married Katherine Nichols in Abilene, Texas.
He is a lawyer in Fort Worth, and they have adopted two children:
 1. David Edwards.
 2. Sue Edwards.
4. Ruby May Edwards (lives in Tuscola, Texas).
Born May 2, 1892, Abilene, Texas.
Married Elmo Stephens Jones in Abilene, Texas, March 21, 1916.
Their children:
 1. Mary Elizabeth Jones.
Born February 14, 1917.
 2. Mac Elmo Jones.
Born February 15, 1919.
 3. Lelia Claire Jones.
Born February 10, 1921.
 4. Maidee Roselle Jones.
Born March 31, 1927.
3. James Wesley Eli Gilliland.
Born July 30, 1857, Van Zandt County, Texas.
Died June 21, 1900, on H. S. Ranch, Mitchell County, Texas.
He was buried at Colorado City, Texas.
Married Mary Frances Chalk Thorp, a widow, on June 8, 1882.
Their children: (All born on H. S. Ranch, Mitchell County, Texas).
 1. Iola Ellis Gilliland.
Born May 5, 1883.
Died March 10, 1886.
 2. Tommy Green Gilliland.
Born December 7, 1884.
Died August 9, 1885.
 3. Jimmie Gilliland.
Born January 30, 1890.
Died January 24, 1891.

Children of Catherine Jane Chalk and Rev. John McMillon, 2nd husband:

4. Sarah Ann McMillon.
Born September 1, 1859, Van Zandt County, Texas.
Died in June, 1922, in Oklahoma.
Married Newton J. Olds.
Their children:
 1. Eddie Olds (died in childhood).
 2. Minnie Olds (now lives in Abilene, Texas).
Married H. A. Williams.
Their children:
 1. Quay Williams.
 2. Pattie May Williams.
 3. Claudine Williams.
 4. Kelso Williams.
 5. H. A. Williams, Jr.
 6. Marguerette Williams.
 3. Wesley Olds.
Married Dessie Briggs. They had:
 1. Harold Olds Briggs.
 4. Ethel Olds.
Married LeRoy Williams. No issue.
5. Alice Mary McMillon.
Born March 14, 1863, Van Zandt County, Texas.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Died August 8, 1889, Tom Green County, Texas.
Married Eugene Hays of Kentucky, March 17, 1887.
They had one child:

1. Harry Howell Hays (lives in El Paso, Texas).
Born January 25, 1888.
Married Mave Moloney.
Their children:
 1. Alice Hays.
 2. Eugene Hays.
Born February 28, 1920.

6. Josephine McMillon.
Born May 12, 1865, Van Zandt County, Texas.
Living at Fort Worth, Texas, in 1912.
Married Christopher Augustus O'Keefe in Colorado City, Texas, March 3, 1891. He was born in Georgia February 26, 1854, and died December 24, 1929, at Fort Worth, Texas.

Their children (all born in Colorado City, Texas):

1. Gussie O'Keefe.
Born May 9, 1892.
Lives at 2420 College Avenue, Fort Worth, Texas.
Married Dr. Webb Walker, born September 11, _____ in Angelina County, Texas.

Their children:

1. Richard Davis Walker.
Born November 16, 1915, Fort Worth, Texas.
Now married.
2. Josephine McMillon Walker.
Born February 28, 1918, Fort Worth, Texas.
3. Webb Walker, Jr.
Born August 3, 1921.
2. Patti O'Keefe (lives in Illinois).
Born September 20, 1893.
Married David Humphreys, January _____.
Their children (born in Fort Worth, Texas):
 1. Josephine Augusta Humphreys.
Born March 10, 1915, is married and lives in Illinois.
 2. D. W. Humphreys, IV.
Born November 19, 1917.
Died January 22, 1918.
 3. Pat O'Keefe Humphreys.
Born April 18, 1921.
3. Joe Thomas O'Keefe (lives at Sierra Blanco, Texas).
Born May 27, 1895.
Married Nell Jane Hagler November '6, 1920 (?). She was born April 6, 1897.
Their children:
 1. Christopher Columbus O'Keefe, II (called Gus).
Born April 29, 1929, Fort Worth, Texas.
4. Alice O'Keefe.
Born April 27, 1897.
Married Earl W. Brown at Fort Worth, Texas, June 2, 1926, and had one child:
 1. Alecia O'Keefe Brown.
Born April 14, 1931, Dallas, Texas.
5. J. Dave O'Keefe.
Born November 9, 1899.
Lives at Blackstone Hotel (President), Ft. Worth, Texas.
Married Katherine Graves March 10, 1921. No family.

7. Johnnie Fletcher McMillon.
Born December 22, 1860, Van Zandt County, Texas.
Lives at Mountain View, Monrovia, California.
Married Vida Frances Tuttle, April 22, 1898. She was born September 30, 1881, Longview, Gregg County, Texas.
Their children:
 1. John Wylie McMillon.
Born July 18, 1900.
Married and had one son:
 1. John Wylie McMillon, Jr.
Married Clarice Smith April 13, 1928.
No children.
 2. Josephine Panella McMillon.
Born October 25, 1903.
Married Fred M. Houston. Born February 1, 1907, Bowling Green, Md.
 3. Jullian Darrow McMillon.
Born February 15, 1910.
 4. Foye McMillon.
Born January 25, 1919.
-

THE McMILLAN FAMILY

The following record from G. W. McMellon, 551 Main Street, St. Elmo, Tennessee, dated January 14, 1902, was submitted by Mrs. C. A. O'Keefe (Josephine McMillon) of Fort Worth, Texas.

The first McMillan we know of was a Thomas McMillan who married Susan Forsythe. They had an only child, Thomas McMillan, Jr. He came to America when only sixteen. He married and had five children:

James, William, Thomas, III, Mary Walker and Susan Young.

James (my great-grandfather) married and had seven children, as follows:

George, Johnson, John Fletcher (my grandfather) William, Ezekiel, Betty and Mary.

John Fletcher, born about 1845, died in 1882 on a ranch near Belle Plains. He married Katherine Jane Chalk (my grandmother). She married first James Gilliland and had three children.

Katherine Jane Chalk McMillan, born September 16, 1833, Maury County, Tennessee, died in June, 1871 of typhoid fever at the home of her brother, William Chalk, of Belton, Texas. The McMillans were living here while Mr. McMillan was building a home.

There were four McMillan Children (see page 143 and following).

On May 12, 1865, Josephine McMillan was born near Wills Point, Van Zandt County, Texas. Her father, who was a minister, died a few years later. Sally Ann went to live with a Wilson family, Alice with a Wilson relative, John with an elderly couple, and Josie with an Avant family, where she lived several years when her sister, Keziah Elizabeth Gilliland, married and Josephine went to live with her in Callahan County, where she lived some six years or so. Later she lived with Mr. and Mrs. John Merchant, of Bell Plains. Her sister Alice married, and she then lived with her on the Doak Ranch on the Concho River near San Angelo. After her sister Alice's death, she lived with her brother J. W. E. Gilliland and his wife on the H. S. Ranch thirty miles from Colorado City, Texas. She took her sister Alice's child, Harry Hays, with her.

In the spring of 1890 she took her little nephew Harry to Kentucky to visit his grandparents and remained until December. She met Mr. O'Keefe in 1890, and on March 3, 1891, she married him at 6 A. M. at the Methodist Church of Colorado City, Texas. Miss Ora Edwards and Mr. Frank Vaughn and Mr. and

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Mrs. W. T. Scott were the attendants. (Mrs. Scott is now Mrs. Hyman.) The ceremony was performed by the Reverend R. B. Bolton.

They spent three weeks in Hot Springs, returned to Colorado City and went to their Pecan Grove Ranch on Champion Creek. In 1892 they bought the Pruitt place, where Gussie was born. Later they bought the Prewitt place, where Patti was born, and the Fish Ranch, 60 miles away; and in 1895 they bought the Earnest place, where the three younger children were born. They later moved to Fort Worth, Texas, and bought the Trammell place, now the site of the Methodist Hospital, and then purchased their present home from Mrs. Minna (Scott) Hyman, located at 520 South Summit Avenue.

The below is a copy of the original will sent to my mother by her uncle: My grandmothers maiden name was Susan Forsythe before she married Grandfather Thomas McMellon. She had property willed to her "as long as wood grew and water runs" — the wording of the will. It was said to be land and money — turf land. Her only heir was Thomas McMellon, my grandfather. After he had married news came of his mother's death, stating that his property was ready for him, but his young wife objected so earnestly that he abandoned the trip and the property was never applied for. He had two sisters, Mary Walker and Susan Young. I was under the impression the will was recorded in Dublin but presume now it was in Londondairy. It is said the Forsythes, the brothers of my grandmother Susan, were prominent men in Ireland. The land was said to be very valuable. My grandfather lived with my father, James McMellon, for a number of years before his death, when he was blind. My mother, Annie McMellon, said he would frequently call my father to his bedside and say: "Jimmy, all you have to do is to apply for the property. It is surely there for you, and as sure as you apply, you will recover it." Nothing more certain. My father never felt he had the money to spare to make the effort, and it was never done.

G. W. McMellon, 551 Main Street,
St. Elmo, Tennessee, Jan. 14, 1902.

THE O'KEEFE FAMILY

The first O'Keefe we have any trace of came direct to this country from Ireland — "that little bit of heaven brought to earth and which has been fought for, over and against by other greater countries, and is still under fire. But these peace-loving people surrender? Sure an' twouldn't be Ireland if such a thing were possible."

Upon arriving in this country, O'Keefe became a cabinet maker, then considered a very worthy calling. He was supposed to have had several brothers. Theirs was a large family in Ireland. This O'Keefe married a Miss McJunkins. The McJunkins were Quakers. Mr. and Mrs. O'Keefe had an only child, a son, Thomas P. W. O'Keefe, who was born in Pennsylvania May 21, 1826, and died June 9, 1857, at the age of 31. He was a baby when his father died.

Thomas moved to Georgia about 1846, when he was about 20 years old. Here he became a slave-owner. For a time he lived in Arkansas and later moved to Alabama, where he bought property and lived until his death.

On May 13, 1847, he married Miss Sarah E. West, who was born June 24, 1833, and died May 22, 1918, in Heflin, Alabama. Their four sons were:

1. James E. O'Keefe, born September 20, 1848.
2. Christopher Augustus O'Keefe, born February 26, 1852, Wedowee Creek Randolph County, Alabama. March 3, 1891, he married Josephine McMillan, born May 12, 1865, in Colorado, Texas.

Their children were: Gussie, Pattie, Joc, Alice and David.

3. Davis A. O'Keefe, born January 17, 1854, died October 23, 1899, in Heflin, Alabama. He never married.
4. Rufus W. O'Keefe, born January 19, 1857, married Elizabeth Keyser, who died in Plainview, Texas. They had one child, May O'Keefe. Rufus later married again.

After the death of Thomas, Sarah E. West O'Keefe married James H. Bell, December 30, 1866. Mr. Bell was born July 10, 1818, and died January 18, 1885. At the time of his marriage, Mr. Bell had eight living children, four of whom were married. Four children were born to him and Mrs. O'Keefe Bell, as follows:

1. Wynniskia Bell, born February 6, 1868. Married a Mr. McMurray. 3 children.
2. Lucindia Bell, born December 16, 1870. Married John Atkins. Six boys.
3. Sarah Bell, born February 7, 1871. Died in 1902. Married John A. Honnicut. 1 boy.
4. William West Bell, born September 26, 1875. Died March 18, 1876. (Aunt Lizzie O'Keefe died August 30, 1916).

In the papers of Heflin, Alabama, much praise is given to Mrs. Sarah West O'Keefe Bell:

"In the passing of Mrs. Bell, we gave back to God a beautiful and gentle spirit. Mrs. Bell had filled well the highest and best position that is ever given — Motherhood, and gave to the World four splendid successful business men and three lovely daughters. She was a devoted and valued member of the Methodist Church, and was kind and benevolent to the poor and sick. Her sweetness and gentleness in her life was combined with a rare courage that is beautiful, for she met and lived above many sorrows with a faith supreme, believing that God doeth all things well."

Children of Captain William Chalk and Peggy Askew continued:

2. James Askew Chalk.

Born England, or North Carolina.

Died August 15, 1860, Bradford County, Arkansas.

Married Matilda Simons October 12, 1824, in Tennessee. She was born in 1806 in North Carolina and died 1857, Bradford, Arkansas.

Note: James Askew Chalk married a Simons, but how closely he was related to John Simon, Secretary to the King, is not known. On December 26, 1936), when a daughter was born to the Duchess of Kent, of London, this Sir John Simon's presence was required. The Home Secretary's presence is required at either the birth of a Prince or Princess.

The following is from North Carolina History & General Register, Vol. II, No. 2:

Charleton Simons, 1798, John and Edward, brothers.

Thomas Simons, 1809, Penelope, William and Thomas.

Argyle Simons, 1798, John, heir of Thomas Simons, Deceased.

William, Reuben, Ester Wilkins and Elizabeth Simons.

James Askew Chalk was a very distinguished preacher and physician.

Children of James Askew Chalk and Matilda Simons:

1. Mary Caroline Chalk.
Born December 18, 1825, Henderson, Henderson County, Tennessee, and died December 6, 1865.
Married Lofton King Dulaney, January, 1842.
2. Amanda Idora Chalk.
Born June 16, 1827, Henderson, Henderson County, Tennessee, and died about 1880.
3. William M. Chalk.
Born August 3, 1829, Henderson, Henderson County, Tennessee, and died June 6, 1850.
4. (Twin) James Whitfield Chalk.
Born March 13, 1831, Henderson, Henderson County, Tennessee, and died August 18, 1914.
Married: 1st, Emily Goff, 1853. Died.
Children of James Whitfield Chalk and Emily Goff, 1st wife:

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

- *1. J. H. Chalk.
Born 1867.
Married and had two daughters, who married and had families.
 2. William Chalk.
Born 1855.
Married, but wife's name unknown.
Children.
 1. Bob Chalk, born in Sardis, Tennessee.
- *Note from J. H. Chalk, Decaturville, Tennessee, October, 1918:
My grandfather, James Askew Chalk, lived the last years out in Arkansas and died there. All the children stayed there except my father, James Whitfield Chalk, who returned to Tennessee.
Married: 2nd, Mary Elizabeth Onat.
5. (Twin) Nancy Ann Chalk.
Born March 13, 1831, Henderson, Henderson County, Tennessee, and died in infancy August 10, 1831.
 6. Jefferson Porter Chalk.
Born April 13, 1833, Henderson, Henderson County, Tennessee.
Died about 1865.
 7. Lucy Ann Chalk.
Born May 9, 1835, Henderson, Henderson County, Tennessee.
Married a Mr. Ethridge.
 8. John McDougal Chalk.
Born August 15, 1837, Henderson, Henderson County, Tennessee.
Died October 5, 1877.
Married Martha Henry, May 5, 1868.
 9. Margaret Adeline Chalk.
Born November 13, 1839, Henderson, Henderson County, Tennessee.
Married a Mr. Goodman.
 10. Frances Eveline Chalk.
Born July 8, 1844.
Married H. J. Jones, January 8, 1861.
 11. Ellen Elizabeth Chalk.
Born May 24, 1846 and died May 27, 1847.
 12. Elisha Milton Chalk.
Born May 19, 1848, Henderson, Henderson County, Tennessee.
Died August 3, 1915, Salt Lake City, Utah.
Married Celia Ann Elizabeth Price, January, 1872. She was born March 27, 1851, Green County, Alabama, and died July 7, 1908, Glenwood, Utah; father, Eli Price, wife was Nancy Richardson (?)
Their children:
 1. Lewis Chalk.
Born 1872, Prairie, Arkansas, and died in infancy.
 2. Elisha Edner Chalk.
Born April 27, 1873, Prairie County, Arkansas.
Married Estella Caffoll, September 3, 1894.
 3. Celia Loetta Chalk.
Born October 22, 1878, Glendale, Kane County, Utah.
Married Frank Anderson, September 7, 1899, and lives in Richfield, Utah.
Their children:
 1. Elsie Fawn Anderson.
Married Randolph Spencer Collins. No family.
 2. Clayone Elizabeth Anderson.
Married Richard Harold Hansen.
Children of Clayone Elizabeth Anderson and Richard Harold Hansen:
 1. Turnsons Hansen.

2. Donald F. Hansen, deceased.
 3. Douglas R. Hansen, deceased.
 4. Richard Harold Hansen, Jr.
 5. Saundra Sue Hansen.
 3. LaMont Frank Anderson.
Married Leola Brown.
Their children:
 1. Beverly Anderson.
 2. Arnold Judd Anderson.
 3. Monty Gae Anderson.
 4. LaVee Emily Anderson.
Married: 1st, Lewis Buckmaster and had one child,
Betty Lou Buckmaster.
2nd, Ervin Martin Christensen. No children.
 5. Luceal Anderson.
Married Earl Hanchett.
One child: Calvin Frank Hanchett.
 6. Milton J. Anderson.
Married Lucille Peck.
One child: Larry Milton Anderson.
 7. Jack W. Anderson.
Married Arline Helen Street. No children.
- Children of Elisha Milton Chalk and Celia Price continued:
4. Emily Frances Chalk.
Born May 19, 1880, Glendale, Kane County, Utah.
Married James Maria Chavis, October 15, 1924.
 5. Jefferson Bennett Chalk.
Born June 1, 1882, Glendale, Kane County, Utah.
Married Natlie Nickerson.
 6. Joseph Elexandra Chalk.
Born 1884, Huntington, Carbon County, Utah, and died in infancy.
 7. John Milton Chalk.
Born November 26, 1886, Glendale, Kane County, Utah.
Married: 1st, Ardella Johnson. Died.
2nd, Mary Abigal Ward.
- Children of John Milton Chalk and Ardella Johnson:
1. Reed J. Chalk.
Married Vivian Cragen.
One child: Vivian Ardella Chalk.
 2. Iona Ardella Chalk.
Married Harry Pierce Brundage.
Their children:
 1. Saundra Iona Brundage.
 2. Paul Brundage.
 3. Helen Fern Chalk.
Married Cecil E. Lupton. No children.
 4. Virginia Chalk, single.
- Children of John Milton Chalk and Mary Abigal Ward:
5. Lelia Chalk.
Married Drummond Hoggan.
One child: Stephen Hoggan.
- Children of Elisha Milton Chalk and Celia Price continued:
8. Dora Chalk.
Born 1880, Glendale, Kane County, Utah; died in infancy.
 9. James Albert Chalk.
Born June 5, 1889, Glendale, Kane County, Utah.
Lives in Farmington, New Mexico, Box 254.

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Married: 1st, Bernetta M. Nielson, June 4, 1909. She was born September 11, 1889 Richfield, Utah, and died January 26, 1931, in Richfield. Her father was Niels Peter Nielson and her mother, Mary Ann Christine Jensen.

2nd, Verda H. Graham, June 26, 1931, in Salt Lake City, Utah. She was born July 31, 1895, Union, Utah. Her father was Hyrum Henry Graham and her mother, Mary Margaret Doty.

Children of James Albert Chalk and Bernetta M. Nielson:

1. Dorothy Chalk.
Born December 3, 1914, Richfield, Sevier County, Utah.
2. Bernetta Naomi Chalk.
Born April 24, 1918, Richfield, Sevier County, Utah.
3. Berniece Chalk.
Born June 6, 1920, Declo, Idaho.
4. James Nielson Chalk.
Born August 8, 1923, Lamita, California.
5. David Nielson Chalk.
Born January 26, 1931, Richfield, Sevier County, Utah.

Children of James Askew Chalk and Matilda Simons continued:

13. Emily Josephine Chalk.
Born February 9, 1851, Henderson, Henderson County, Tennessee, and died about 1859.

Children of Captain William Chalk and Peggy Askew continued:

3. Nancy Chalk.
Born England, or America, and died in La Grange, Texas.
Married William Turnage and lived in La Grange. William Turnage outlived all of his children. He had a brother, Walter Turnage, who left a family.
 1. William Turnage, Jr.
Married and had one son:
William Turnage, III.
 2. Spencer Turnage.
 3. Newton Chalk Turnage.
Died either with Yellow Fever or Tuberculosis. He fought in the Civil War.
Married and had:
 1. Nancy Chalk Turnage, taken to relatives in Arkansas, at the age of 6, by her mother.
Married and had a daughter, Mattie.
There were several other children, names unknown.
 4. Elisha Bedford Chalk Turnage (called Bud).
Died with Yellow Fever about 1870.
His wife died at birth of their first child.
 5. Helen Chalk Turnage.
Died soon after 1865 with Yellow Fever.
Married and had:
 1. Mattie.
 2. Josephine.
Married: 1st, J. C. B. Renfro.
2nd, Mr. Newton, contractor, and had a son, Claud Newton.
 3. A son.

Children of Captain William Chalk and Peggy Askew continued:

4. Elizabeth Chalk.
Born England, or America.
Married a Mr. Horton and moved to Arkansas.

Index

ENGLAND1-43

REFERENCES

Collinson History of Somersetshire, 3, 20, 34, 90.
 Bardsley—Authority on English Surnames, 1, 3, 4, 5.
 Lower—Authority on English Surnames, 4.
 Fairbarne, Authority of English Surnames, 4.
 Visitation of Berkshire, (1552-1666), 4, 41.
 Rev. Edward Spencer Chalk, M.A.-B.D. Oxford, 1300-1928, 1, 3, 9, 10, 11, 12, 20.
 Leo William Chalk, 10, 11.
 F. H. Sunderland, Genealogist, (1553-1826), 3, 14, 15, 16, 18.
 Dictionary of National Biography—Sir Richard Chalk, 4.
 Foster's Alumni of Oxford University, 30, 38.

Coat of Arms—Crest, 1, 2, 3, 4, 18, 20.
 Motto, 1, 3, 4, 20.
 Arms, 1494, A.D., 4, 18, 43.
 Arms—Quartered, 18.
 First known Chalk before 1066, 2, 3, 4, 20.
 Chalk Family, 1293—Time of Robert Bruce, 16.
 JOHN CHALKE of Long Ashton, County Somerset, (1450-1480), 1, 18, 19.
 Sir RICHARD CHALKE, KNIGHT, of Long Ashton, Lord Chief Justice of England, Justice of the Common Pleas at Westminster and his descendants, 1, 2, 3, 4, 18, 19, 20, 34, 37, 38, 39, etc.
 Long Ashton, (1454), 3, 34, 35, 38.
 Church of Long Ashton, 21.
 Avington, 18, 24, 25, 28, 42.
 Avington Church, (1574-1774), 28, 34, 42, 43.
 Tomb of SIR RICHARD CHOKKE, 3, 4, 21.

Monument of SIR RICHARD CHOKKE, 21, 25.

Altar (British Museum), 12.

SIR RICHARD CHOKKE. commanded by King Edward IV, 37.

Chalk's Laws, Mendip Hill, time of King Edward IV, 11, 12, 21, 37.

RECORDS

Canterbury Marriage Licenses, (1568-1618), 4, 5, 16.
 Canterbury Cathedral Registrar, Kent, (1599-1826), 6, 13, 14, 15.
 Canterbury Wills, (1493-1665), 39, 40.
 Canterbury Court Records (1770-1809), 6, 7.
 Canterbury Marriages, (1720-1750), 4, 5.
 Chalk's of County Kent, 7, 8, 9.
 Berkshire Wills, (1508-1652), 14, 31, 40.

WILLS

Will of Richard Chokke, Knight, Long Ashton, 21, 31, 32, 33, 34.
 Dame Margaret Chokke, (wife of Sir Richard), 22; (Children: John, William, Richard, Thomas, Elizabeth, Johanne), 21, 22, 24, 26.
 Sir Alexander Choke, Shalbourn, Berks, Knight, (1624), 28, 29, 30.
 John Chock, of Shalbourn, (1594), 24.
 John Chokke, of Stanton Drewe, (1488), 23.
 Francis Choke, Lord of Avington and Shalbourn, 25, 26.
 Francis Choke, (1639), 27.
 Elizabeth Chokke, of Stanton Drewe, Somerset, (1493), 23.
 Ann Chokk, of Avington (1659), 30.

TITLES

Sir Richard Chalke, Knight, 4, 34, 39.
 Sir Alexander Chalke, Member of

THE CHALK FAMILY BOOK

Parliament, Chief Justice of Ireland, (1621), 38, 39.
 Sir Francis Chokké, Avington, Berks. Ordered Knighted by the King at Oxford. (1643), 3, 43.
 Sir Francis Choke of Shalbourn, died 1652, 39.
 Sir John Chocke, Knight. 1492, by Prince Henry—Duke of York, 4, 39, 43.
 Sir John Chokke, Co. Wilts, 42.
 Sir James Jell Chalk, K.C.B., 12, 14, 42.
 Sir John Chalk, Tutor to Edward VI, 12.
 Lady Chocke, also spelled Chalk, 12.
 William Chalk, Sheriff, by King Edward VIII, 16.
 Sir Francis Ascough, Knight, 40.
 Sir William Askew, Knighted, 1513, (father of Anne Askew), 40, 92, 93.
 William Askew, Bishop of Salisbury & Confessor to Henry VII, (ancestor of Anne Askew), 92.
 Anne Askew, (1521-1542), 41.
 Catherine Askew, (mother of Sir Walter Raleigh), 41.
 Dr. Chalk, Northumberland, 42.
 Sir Roland Hayward, (direct ancestor of Mrs. Hyman), 11.
 Sir William Roscoe, Liverpool, England.

PLACES CALLED CHALK

Old Chalke Estate, London, 19.
 Old Chalk Farm, (1730), Duelling Place, 18, 19.
 Broad Chalk and Bower Chalk, 15.
 Chalk Hills, 15.
 Chalke, Wiltshire, 38.
 Hundred of Chalk, 1, 12, 15.
 Hundred of Chalk, Wiltshire, 11.
 Village, John of Chalk, 12.
 Parish of Chalk in Kent, 1, 11, 12.

RELIGIONS

Church of England, 12, 42.
 William Choke, Priest, (60 years), 21, 35.
 William Chalk, licensed, Curate 1816, 15.
 Anne Askew, Christian Martyr, 1546, 93.
 Quakers of Kent, England, 11, 12, 93.
 Wesleyans, 12.

Thomas Chalk, Sc., N.C.—LLB. (Fellow) Rector of St. Lewins, (1453), 42.
 Rev. Hubert Gaster Chalk, of Uffculme, Devon, 12.
 Rev. Edward Spencer Chalk, M.A.—D.R. Church of England, 1.
 Puritans in Kent, 11.
 Sir Henry Chocke, Priest of Carhampton, (1515), 37.
 Protestant, 12.

PASSENGERS TO AMERICA AND TRADITION

Joseph Chalk, sailed on "Ye Merchant's Hope," (1635), 5.
 George Chalk, sailed on "Ship Glenmore," 17.
 William Chalk from Bristol, 17.
 Stephen Chalk, sailed on Ship Betsy, (1774), 39, 91.
 William Chalk, Mariner, (1632), 5, 39.
 Chalk Tradition, by Mrs. Pullen, 20.
 Chalk name found, 1, 4, 5, 12, 13, 17, 38, 42.
 William de Chalk, time Henry III, (about 1280), 11.
 John de Chalk, Thomas de Chalk, 37.
 Hart's Hill, in Chalk Family, 12.
 Singleton Manor, Chalk Home, (1600), 12.
 Chalk-Hyman Book, 42.

UNITED STATES _____44-151

Kentucky Chalks, 44, 55.
 Maryland Chalks, 57, 81.
 South Carolina Chalks, 81, 89.
 Askew Family, 91, 93.
 Roscoe Family, 95.
 Sessums Family, 96.
 North Carolina Chalks, 55, 56, 89, 91.
 Capt. William Chalk and Peggy Askew, N. C., 99.
Children:
 1. William Chalk, married 1st Elizabeth Williams. 2nd Misa Scott, 100, 101.
 2. James Askew Chalk, married Matilda Simons, 147.
 3. Nancy Chalk, married William Turnage, 150.
 4. Elizabeth Chalk, married Mr. Horton, 151.

William Chalk and Elizabeth Williams of Tennessee and Texas, 100.

Children:

1. Mary Ann Chalk, married John Middleton, 102.
 2. Major Whitfield Chalk, married Mary Fleming, 103, 104, 105.
 3. Martha Chalk married Gideon Smith, 112.
 4. Alfred Chalk, married Peggy Moore, 112.
 5. William Roscoe Chalk, married Frances Omsby Blackburn, 113.
 6. Thomas Anderson Chalk, married _____ Brown?, 129.
 7. Ira Ellis Chalk, married 1st, Martha Phoebe Love Fleming, 129.
 8. Nancy Chalk, died single, 101.
 9. Josiah Askew Chalk, married Margaret Wylie, 132.
 10. John Wesley Chalk, married 1st, Rowena Ricketts, 134; 2nd, Margaret Elizabeth Cumings, 134; 3rd, Margaret B. Adams, 134.
 11. Sarah Chalk, married 1st, John Whisenhunt, 2nd, Andy Dodson, 139.
 12. James Anderson Chalk, died 1839.
 13. Newton Fletcher Chalk, died in infancy.
 14. Catherine Jane Chalk, married, 1st, James Gilliland; 2nd Rev. John McMillon.
- McMillon Family, and O'Keefe Families, 145, 146.
- Rippon Lodge, (Blackburn), 113.
- The Butcher Family Home in Iowa, 113.

RELIGIONS

Rev. Josiah Askew, N. C., 92.

Rev. James Askew, N. C., 92.

Bishop Haygood, Georgia, 92.

Miss Laura Haygood, Missionary to China, 92.

Rev. John Wesley Chalk, Texas, 100, 101, 134.

Rev. William Williams, N. C., 95, 97.

Bishop David Sessums, Louisiana, 97.

William Chalk, Methodist Episcopal Minister, Tenn., 99.

Rev. John Fletcher McMillon, Texas, 100, 139, (M. E. Minister).

William Roscoe Chalk, Ordained Methodist Minister, 100.

Rev. Ira Ellis Chalk, M. E. Minister, Texas, 101, 129.

Josiah Chalk, Ordained M. E. Minister, Texas, 103.

Rev. James W. Hill, M. E. Minister, 137.

Rev. James Askew Chalk, Tennessee and Arkansas, 147.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR RECORDS

John Middleton, Battle of Cowpens and Gilford Courthouse, served under General Gates and General Green, 102.

Col. Chalk, Maryland, Revolutionary Service, 80.

Col. Ignatius Wheeler, Harford County, Maryland, 80.

John and George Chalk, Maryland, Militia.

George Chalk Takes Oath of Fidelity, 83.

Capt. Thomas Lee, Bertie Co., N. C., 91.

(Capt.) William Chalk, Sergeant, N. C., 100, 147, 150.

Col. William Roscoe, Va., 95, 99.

Col. George Wynne Sessum, N. C., 97, 98.

George Tubb, Sr. under Washington, at Braddock's Defeat, 102.

Capt. Ambrose Blackburn, North Carolina and Tennessee, 113.

Col. Thomas Blackburn, Rippon Lodge, Va., 113.

Hon. John Hart, Signer of the Declaration of Independence, 113.

Sir Warham St. Leger, Burgess of Virginia, 1609.

Capt., John Rose, Georgia (?), 114.

Col. William Pinckney Rose, 114.

Col. William Polk, N. C., 115.

WARS OF 1812, MEXICAN WAR AND CIVIL SERVICE

Col. William Thomas Scott, Senate of the Republic of Texas, Vice-Pres. of the Southern Pacific R.R. Co., 114.

Capt. John Porter Blackburn, 1812 Tennessee with Gen. Jackson, 113.

Eli Gilliland, War of 1812, Under Gen. Jackson, Military Service in the Mexican War, under Gen. Taylor, 140.

John Wesley Chalk, Served in War with Mexico in a Tennessee Regiment, 134.

with back of book

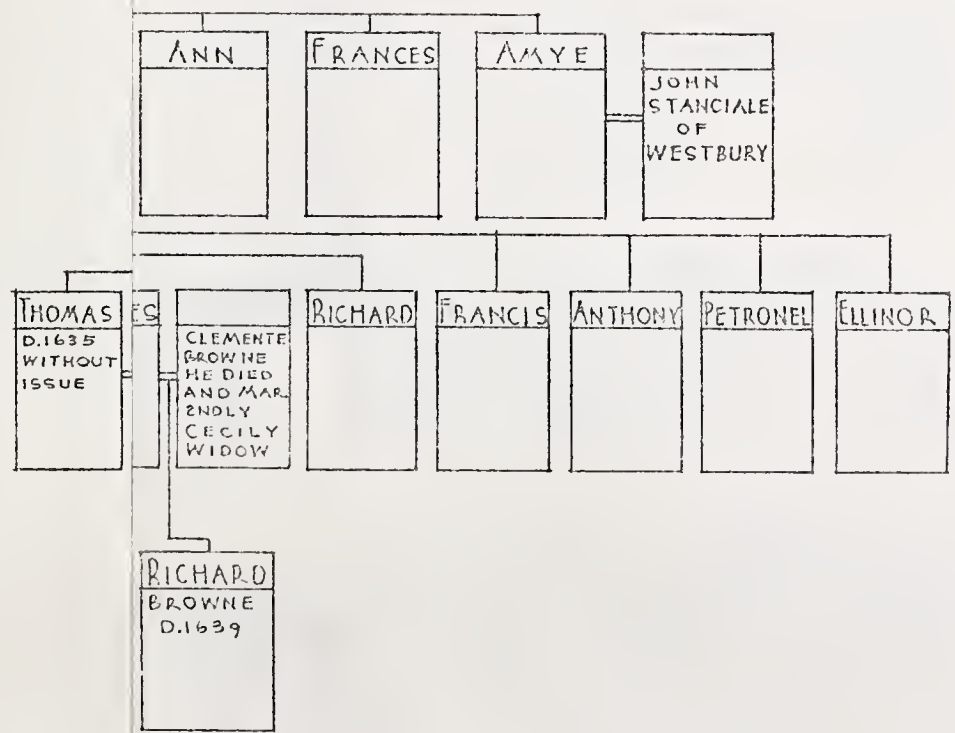
CHALK THE VISITATION OF SOMERSETSHIRE, 1623, AND
OF LAMBS BOOK OF CRESTS - STATES, CHALK OF LONG
TON, WESTBURY, SOMERSET, AVINGTON, BERKE
AVONBORNE AND WILTS, OUT OF A DUCAL CORNET OR
LONGMI-SWAN, ARISING, CRESTED, GULES, ARGENT,
EE CINQUE FOILS PIERCED GULES.

DRAWN
ENGLA
OF THE
OF THE
17TH, O

2ND HUSBAND

SIR
JOHN
BYCONNEL
(KNIGHT)
DIED 1501

AGNES
NEWBOROUGH
DAU. OF
THOMAS
NEW-
BOROUGH,
D. JUNE 12
1558

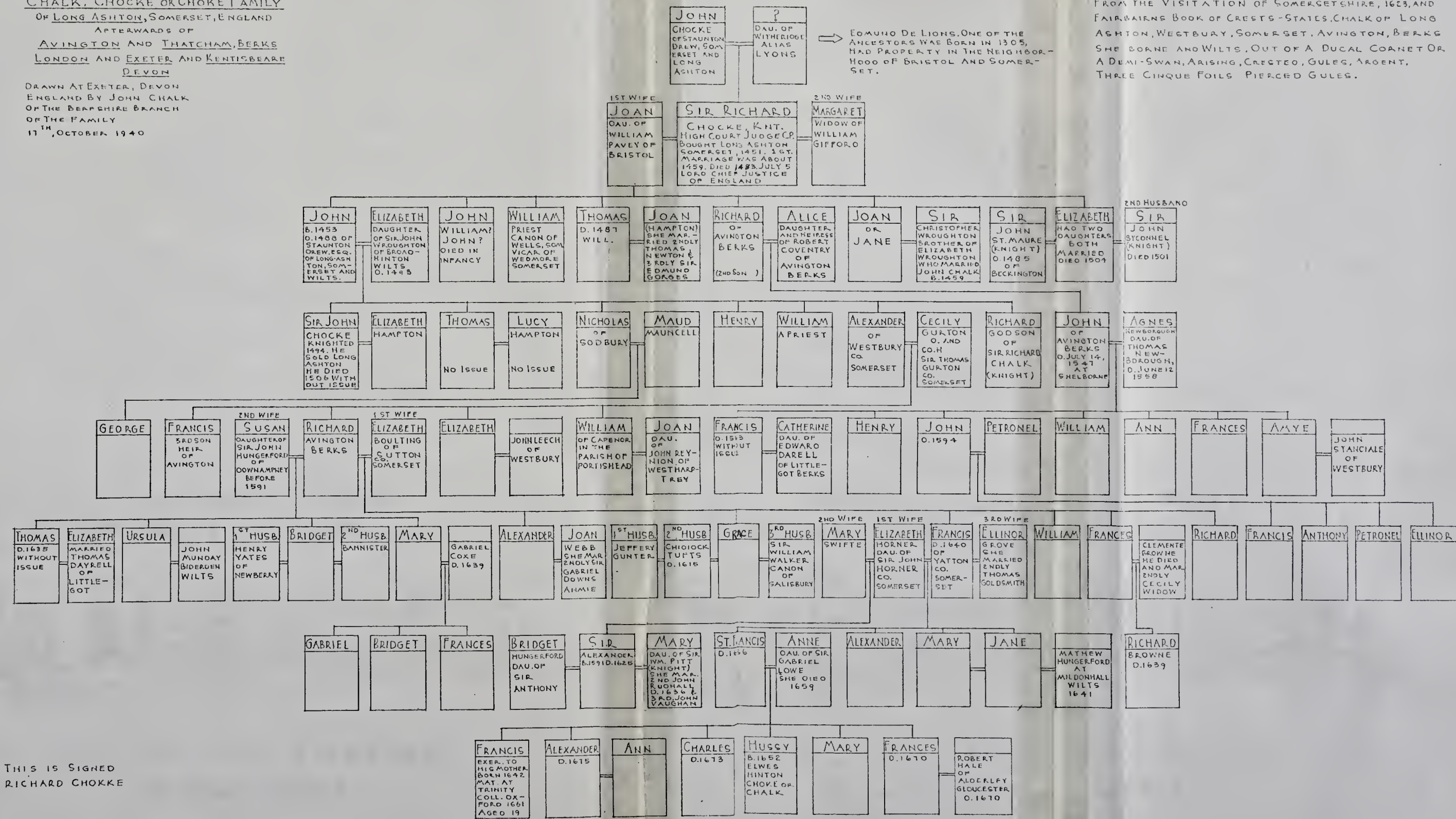


THIS IS
RICHARD

CHALK, CHOCKE OR CHOKE FAMILY
OF LONG ASHTON, SOMERSET, ENGLAND
AFTERWARDS OF
AVINGTON AND THATCHAM, BERKS
LONDON AND EXETER, AND KENTISBEARE
DEVON

DRAWN AT EXETER, DEVON
ENGLAND BY JOHN CHALK
OF THE BEAUFHIRE BRANCH
OF THE FAMILY
17TH, OCTOBER 1940

FROM THE VISITATION OF SOMERSETSHIRE, 1623, AND
FAIRBAIRNS BOOK OF CRESTS-STATES, CHALK OF LONG
ASHTON, WESTBURY, SOMERSET, AVINGTON, BERKS
SHE BORNE AND WILTS, OUT OF A DUCAL COARRET OR
A DEMI-SWAN, ARISING, CRESTED, GULES, ARGENT,
THREE CINQUE FOILS, PIERCED GULES.



THIS IS SIGNED
RICHARD CHOCKE

2960

